

RA URU HU



INTERNATIONAL HUMAN DESIGN SCHOOL



Cover/Mau Cattaneo

Transcribed/Patricia Balentine

Proofing/Eileen Smith

Layout/Becky Markley

The original images used in this course are in the Illustration Library.



The Rave BodyGraph™ and Rave Mandala™ are registered trademarks of Jovian Archive Corporation.



INTRODUCTION TO VARIABLES: THAT WHICH BINDS US

Variables is intended for third year PHS and Rave Psychology candidates. Only students who have completed either Base Theory, History of Geometry or Lunar and Planetary Color Analysis are eligible to join this program. This book is a transcription of the 11-lecture course taught Winter Semester 2008.

Ra begins by describing how everything about us is being organized so that we can experience and demonstrate cognitive behavior. Variable is established at the tonal level, which is the very bedrock of what we're all about. The very nature of what Tone represents is our cognitive architecture. It says something about what it is to be human and in the general sense of being a genetic, cellular bio-form. As bio-forms, in terms of the way in which our evolution has operated, Tone is the central theme.

Ra leads us through the knowledge and operation of the two types of Variable. The Design and Personality Nodal Independent Variable establishes the framework upon which true awareness can be established. The Design and Personality Sun/Earth Dependent Variable is dependent on the Independent Variable. Ra discusses the components of each of the groupings in detail for the four Dependent Variable groups and the four Independent Variable groups.

This course provides the foundation for people who are working in PHS and Rave Psychology to be able to enhance the evolutionary process of their clients, the ideal of the perfection of their unique differentiation.

The original illustrations are provided in the Illustration Library at the end of the book.

~



TABLE OF CONTENTS

VARIABLES INTRODUCTION	iii
Lesson One.....	1
Cognitive Families.....	1
Variable is Determined at the Tonal Level	2
Evolutionary Background	2
The Beginning of the Expansion of Cognitive Potential	4
The Dropping of the Larynx.....	5
Two Kinds of Variables.....	6
The Independent Variable	7
The Magic Square	7
The Design External: Environment	8
Mountains	8
Personality External: View.....	9
Variable: A Specific Environmental View	11
Living One's Variable Can be Lonely	13
The Magic Square	14
We're Have Specific Unique Differentiated Environmental Perspectives ..	16
Enlightened Selfishness	16
Lesson Two.....	19
Independent Variable: Observed/Focused	19
The Independent Variable Operates in Six Different Environments	20
The Nodes.....	22
The Independent Variable Establishes the Movement of the Being.....	22
Fractal Alignments	23
The Design Side: Observed	24
Observed: An Active Vehicle Attracting Attention	25
Resistance	26
Living a Healthy Uranian Life	27
The Personality Side: Focused	27
A Network of Each Independent Variable.....	29
An Observed/Focused Projector	30
Variable Families.....	30
The Not-Self and the Uranian Cycle.....	31
The Focused Vehicle	32
The Vehicle Makes Everything Possible	33
Creating the Backseat for the Passenger	34
Fulfilling Our Potential	34
Independent Variables Have a Responsibility to Each Other.....	35
The Future	35



Lesson Three	37
Independent Variable: Observed/Peripheral	37
Variable: The Potential of Outer Authority	37
Proper Collective Communication	39
Outer Authority is Dependent on Where it is and What it Sees	40
We are Diminished by the Lack of Outer Authority in the World	42
The Arrows	43
Left is Old/Right is New	44
The Left Body	44
The Importance of Being in the Correct Environment.....	45
The Left: Observed	46
Being in the Right Environment Reduces Resistance	46
Passenger Consciousness Value is after the Post-Kironian Phase	47
The Right: Peripheral.....	48
The Personality Node.....	49
The Right is Vulnerable.....	49
Clans and Families	52
The Emergence of Idealized Communication.....	52
Focus on the Leftness and Rightness	54
Lesson Four	55
Independent Variable: Observer/Focused	55
The Nodes.....	55
Nodes: Programming without Interference	56
The Relationship between the Monopole and the Nodes	58
The Link Nodes.....	59
Capture Frequency.....	59
One Cannot See Correctly When Not Operating Correctly	60
Leftness and Rightness is about Cognition.....	61
Healing the Body	62
The Uranian Life Cycle.....	63
The Independent Variable Brings the Quality of Life	65
The Observer	65
Focused Perspective	66
Enormous Pressure on the Right Body	68
The Importance of the Independent Variable.....	69
The Saturn Return Marks the Base Level of Physical Maturity	69
Variable is about the Transpersonal.....	70
Lesson Five.....	73
Independent Variable: Observer/Peripheral.....	73
Capture and Capture Frequency.....	74
The Floor Plan	74
Variable is Species Oriented	75
Variable and the Individual.....	76



PHS.....	77
Strategy and Authority	77
Design Nodes: Environments.....	78
Use this Information at a Personal Level	79
The Right/Right	80
The Right Vehicle is Very Sensitive.....	81
The Right Peripheral Perspective	81
The Not-Self Right/Right.....	82
The Right/Right is Incredibly Mutative	83
The Results of Being in the Wrong Place	84
The Knowledge is for Children	84
Stages to Becoming a Unique Individual	85
Awareness	86
The Observer/Peripheral Body	87
Revolutionary Times.....	89
Lesson Six	91
Dependent Variables: Active/Strategic.....	91
Active/Strategic: Left/Left.....	91
The Design Internal and the Brain System	93
Nourishment and Cognitive Possibilities	94
Homogenization and Food	95
The First Conditioning: Food.....	96
Condition Children to Their PHS	96
Cognitive Potential	97
The Importance of a Correct Brain System.....	98
The Personality Internal Right.....	99
The Mind.....	100
The Left/Left	101
The Cognitive Process.....	102
The Left: Attuned to Survival, Immune System Information	104
The Left/Left: Pure Strategic	104
The Left is the Past	105
Strategic/Active Can Keep Us Alive.....	105
The Ability to Communicate Outer Authority	106
The Need to be Positioned and Oriented Correctly	107
Lesson Seven.....	109
Dependent Variables: Active/Receptive.....	109
The Surrender of the Right Being	109
The Disadvantage of the Seven-Centered Educational Format.....	110
The Active/Receptive.....	111
The Internal: Active	112
Those That are All Left or All Right Have Unique Problems.....	113
The Movement from the Pure Left to the Pure Right: Raves.....	113



A Left Brain System and a Right Mind is Not a Problem	114
Mind is a By-product of Brain.....	115
The Active Brain System Needs More Volume of Food	116
The Sun/Earth: Style.....	116
The Right Mind and PHS.....	117
The True Potential of Our Awareness is Only Expressed Through Our Style	117
To Be Right is to Surrender to Being Used.....	119
The Importance of Being in the Right Environment.....	119
The Need to Use the Right Properly	120
The Difference between a Strategic Teacher and a Right Teacher.....	121
The Right Has Deeply Suppressed Potential.....	121
For the Right it is Not Enough to Have Strategy and Authority	122
The Environment and Healing	122
One Key to Healing is Design External	123
The Right Really Needs Care	124
Lesson Eight	127
Dependent Variables: Passive/Strategic.....	127
The Dependent Variable is Deeply Personal	127
Plants: Design and Personality Crystals	128
The First Conditioning: Food.....	129
The Internal on the Design Side is the Brain System	130
The Dependent Variable and Cognition	130
Food and the Passive and Active Brain	131
Thyroid Dysfunction	131
The Passive Brain System	132
The Passive/Strategic	133
The Style of the Brain System	134
The Great Struggle.....	135
The Passive/Strategic is an Opportunity for Eclecticism.....	136
The External is So Impersonal	137
The Seven-Centered Being Left the Natural Order.....	137
The Vehicle is Everything	138
Training Our Minds.....	139
Lesson Nine	141
Dependent Variables: Passive/Receptive.....	141
The Urgency for the Right/Right Process	142
Insecurity in the Purely Right	143
The Visual Cortex.....	144
The Difference between the Left and Right Focusing	144
The Solar Plexus Center and the Right.....	145
Fully Mutated Brain System Minds.....	147
Working With the Right/Right Beings	148



The Importance of PHS	148
The Need for the Right to Understand the Right Brain System	149
This is Truly New Knowledge	150
Human Design is for One Person at a Time	151
The Right: Fear for Survival	151
The Importance of Waiting for the Intelligence to be Drawn Out	152
The Right is Here to be of Service	153
The Need for the Correct Environment	154
The Urgent Need for Human Design Knowledge	155
Lesson Ten	157
The Nine-Centered Correct Order	157
The Natural Order is an Ancient Concept	157
The Personal of the Seven-Centered Being	158
We are a Transitional Form	160
The Eron	160
Returning to an Inner Natural Order	161
Our Modern Uranian Life	162
We're Hotter and Have a More Powerful Splenic System	162
A Pseudo-Saturnian Life	163
Nurturing the Uranian Body	163
A Four-Stage Process	164
Environment is Important Post-Saturn	165
The Form Principle is Everything	166
The Goal is to Live Your Variable	167
Our Vehicle Will Serve Us	168
Lesson Eleven	171
The Magic Square	171
The True Order	172
The Magic Square and the 16 Faces of the Godhead	173
The OC 16	174
The Magic Square Deconstructed into a Sequence of 11, 9, 7, 5	175
The Holy Grail of Knowledge	176
Student Sharing	177
Frequency and Variables	181
The Illustration Library	186
Lecture 1	186
The MMAI Chart	186
The Variable Grid	187
Lecture 2	188
Independent Variables Observed / Focused Grid	188
Independent Variable: Observed/Focused Keynotes	189
Lecture 4	190



Independent Variables Observed / Peripheral Grid.....	190
Independent Variable: Observed/Peripheral Keynotes.....	191
Lecture 4	192
Independent Variables Observer / Focused Grid	192
Independent Variable: Observer/Focused Keynotes	193
Lecture 5	194
Independent Variables Observer / Peripheral Grid	194
Independent Variable: Observed/Peripheral Keynotes.....	195
Lecture 6	196
Dependent Variables Active / Strategic Grid	196
All Keynotes	197
Lecture 7	198
Dependent Variables Active / Receptive Grid	198
Dependent Variables Active / Receptive Keynotes	199
Lecture 8	200
Dependent Variables Passive / Strategic Grid	200
Lecture 9	201
Dependent Variables Passive / Receptive Grid	201
Dependent Variables Passive / Receptive Keynotes	202
Lecture 10	203
The Nine-Centered Correct Order	203
Lecture 11	204
The Magic Square	204
The Holy Grail of Knowledge.....	205

~

VARIABLES: That Which Binds Us

A Digital Book for 3rd Year PHS & RP Students



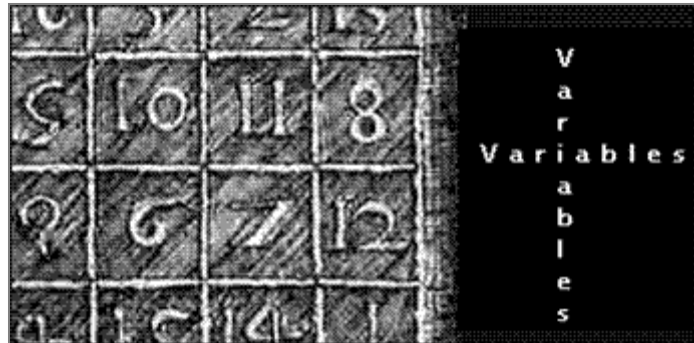
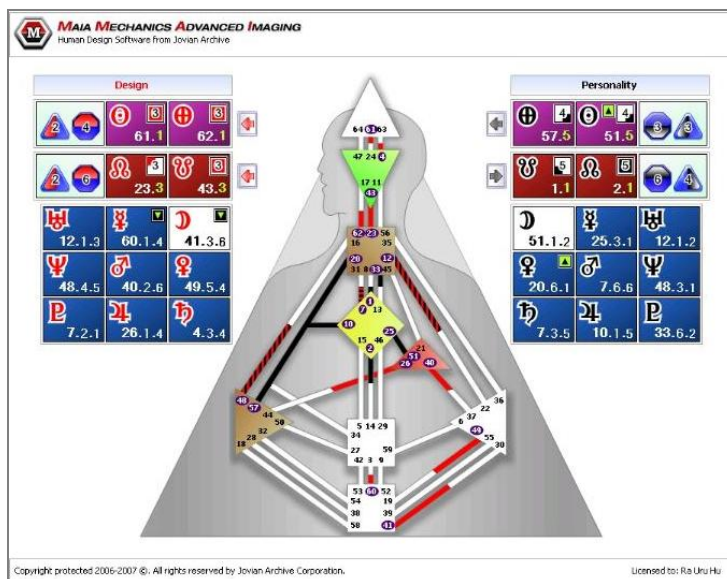


Lesson One

Cognitive Families

Hello and welcome to all of you. This should be a deeply interesting journey. One of the things for me in working with this level of knowledge at this particular time in the development of Design is getting to a point in which it's possible really to see the way in which a human being can be broken down into all of their inherent parts.

And in being able to do so and in being able to see all of the data and being able to give values to all the data, that one of the first things is to recognize that new things emerge. And where we're going to focus our attention on is what is called a variable.



Any of you who now have the AI program, one of the most important things to notice is to look at what is called the rave properties. And in looking at those rave properties, which is a complete outline of the basic framework of the way in which we are structured, is that at the very top of those properties is variable. In other words, it has the premier position because it is the ultimate synthetic property. And it is the ultimate synthetic property because it is as a holistic value, because it is a combination

of the personality and the design and is a combination that in combining creates its own value, that what makes it so extraordinary is where it comes from, to begin to understand what variable is all about.



Variable is Determined at the Tonal Level

We're looking at variables through these arrows. That is, these arrows that point left and point right. And whether these arrows are going to point left or point right so that in this particular case, here for example with the left-pointing arrow, here with the right pointing, is that where this is being determined is at the tonal level. Now, this is something that is very special. When you think about the way in which we look at the basic properties that we have been working with in Human Design, that is, type, strategy, profile, incarnation cross, when you're looking at these basic strategies we're not looking at values that are things that are emerging from beneath the line. In fact, we are looking at very much what is there on the surface.

But here when we're looking at variable, variable is not something that is established at the line or the gate, or at the line or the color level, but it is something that is being established at the very bedrock of what we're all about; that is, the very nature of what tone represents, that tone represents our cognitive architecture. Now, it says something about what it is to be human. It says something about what it is in the general sense of being a genetic cellular bio-form. That is, that everything about us is being organized so that we can experience and demonstrate cognitive behavior; everything about it. And it doesn't matter whether it is the cognitive behavior of the relationship of one cell to another, or the cognitive behavior of the relationship of one mammal to another, or so forth and so on. It is simply to understand that as bio-forms in terms of the way in which our evolution has operated that this is the central theme.

Evolutionary Background

You can see that if you look at the evolutionary background on the planet and you look at the emergence of life over the last 4 billion years. If you look at the way in which dominance on the planet is something that is essential, that is, the ability to be able to dominate one's niche. In other words, in order for a species to be able to survive it has to be able to have a defensible habitat, it has to be able to have an environment in which it's going to be secure both in terms of being able to feed itself, its young, and so forth and so on. And in order to be able to survive in any environment there is a demand for intelligence. And that is true whether it is the simplest amoeba or whether it is a plant or whether it is a human being.

What is so extraordinary when you look at this evolutionary development, in other words, the natural demand of the bio-form to develop both defensive and offensive strategies in order to survive, that the survival was limited to very select niches. As the life forms became more advanced, as they became more sophisticated, and again this goes back hundreds of millions of years, long before the emergence of the dominance of primates or mammals, for that matter. What we are looking at is the more sophisticated a species becomes, the larger its territory becomes. In other words, it begins to be able to expand its territorial command and in order to do so it has to develop new strategies, strategies that are necessary for developing, for deal-



ing with changes in the landscape, changes in the resources that are available, so forth and so on.

The most successful of species are the ones that in that sense through this evolutionary process have the ability to develop strategies that allow them to take advantage of any environment. Now of course, this is us. There are a few others, rats, cockroaches—I don't mean to put us in lousy company, but nonetheless, there's not that many ants, spiders, there are not that many creatures that ultimately in the sophistication of their programming have been able to develop a vast territorial potential.

My point in talking about all this is that I'm trying to get away from personalized ideas of intelligence for a moment. Or at least our human-centric concepts of intelligence and begin to look at the demands that are inherent in us by being driven by cognitive architecture. In other words, because this is so deeply connected to what it is to be a bio-form we can never escape the fact that we are a genetic construct. There is no way to get away from that, but to understand that in essence the cognitive root is there not for the display of Einstein and Beethoven, it is there for the capacity to be able to maintain one's survivability and be able to expand one's security in an environment and to be able to dominate long enough so that the bio-form can establish itself and begin its own evolutionary and mutative process.

Secondary to all of that, way down the line, if you think about it and you look at human history as an example, it took until about 7000 years ago and for me the true human or at least the combination of what we have known historically as a seven-centered being and what is now the nine-centered being that all of this emerged about 90,000 years ago. That is, 90,000 years ago in the sense that the awareness mechanism, the ability of the neo-cortex to be able to support the kind of self-reflected consciousness that we have now, emerged then. The actual mechanism, the vehicle itself, was probably around much longer, probably around 200,000 years. But it wasn't until we had the mutation of the larynx which took place about 85 to 90,000 years ago that we had this ability to begin this expansion of cognitive potential beyond just survival.

This is the real magic. When you think about most species, most species have stopped their self-reflected consciousness development at the point of securing their environment. They get to a point where their evolutionary possibility and their environment are one and there's no place more to go. The classic example of that is the adorable Chinese panda bear. And there's that panda bear that is absolutely dependent on only one kind of bamboo shoot. This is a dead-end street.

And of course, when we look at the nature of humanity with its omnivorous appetite, its ability to be able to take in all kinds of resources in order to maintain itself, that one of the most fascinating things to think about is that this display of self-reflected consciousness that we share together in this classroom was not expected. That's really something to think about.



The Beginning of the Expansion of Cognitive Potential

I do not accept that there is intent in the way in which the evolutionary process operates. And it is clear to me that the nature of tone is something that operates in every form. The cognitive architecture is there in everything. And it is that cognitive architecture that is there for only a primary genetic bio-form reason. That is what is so interesting about us. And it's something that has emerged very, very, very recently in historical terms. That is, the emergence approximately 7000 years ago of probably humankind's greatest achievement. That is, the written word. It is astonishing, in that sense.

What's so interesting about the alphabet or the written word is its root. If you go back to the earliest organized societies the thing that made them unusual is that they had mastered agriculture. They were obviously the result of many, many millennia of experimentation leading to a point in which there was a security in the way in which the agricultural process actually operated. What that did was it transformed humanity, instantly and it opened up the possibility that this cognitive architecture could actually lead to something; well, something as extraordinary as us. And all of this began when the cognitive architecture was no longer necessary to ensure the survivability of any given individual.

And what I mean by that is if you take the historical settlement of Ur in Mesopotamia, and they just found one recently that's even older or simultaneous to Ur that they're just digging now and they're quite astonished, it was a huge, huge settlement. And the thing that's interesting about it is, of course it was necessary for the settlements, obviously they were agricultural, it was necessary for them to store their agricultural goods. This storing led to what we would call accounting. And in order to be able to maintain the viability of it, that is, to be able to keep records of the accounting, then this was the very beginning of, in that particular case it was probably early cuneiform, that is, working with clay which was abundant and simply making markings in clay and then drying them in the sun and having those tablets as records. Now, that changed everything.

What it meant was that when you came into the world that your cognitive potential was not necessarily focused on your specific survival. In other words, you didn't have to do everything that your ancestors had to do to survive. As a matter of fact, given the tribal nature of these environments and the hierarchies involved you could actually get born into a household where you didn't have to do anything, which is really incredible when you think about it.

The other side of that of course is that that cognitive potential had to go somewhere else. And it all became connected ultimately to survival. In other words, you had a gift of shaping clay. Instead of going into the field and breaking your back which you weren't good at, or going out on the occasional hunts which you weren't good at, you could sit around and shape that clay and because other people could use what you made, the pots, the dishes, whatever, that in return you could receive something—food, sustenance, protection.



Here is the beginning of the expansion of cognitive potential far beyond what it was designed for. We're not designed to be like this. Don't be fooled. This is what we are. This is what has happened to us along the way, but don't think for a moment that there are all these rules about it, because there aren't.

Herein lies the magic of our potential; that is, to recognize that we are already operating cognitively far beyond what that cognition was established for. It wasn't established for us to have intellectual conversations about the nature of being. Truly it was not. It's why all of this stuff is so odd, in a sense. There is no background to this. There has never been anything like this. And it was not part of any plan. It happened. And what we know, particularly those of you that study PHS or Rave Psychology with me, is that within the tonal architecture lies enormous untapped capacities, the emergence of the right.

You notice how I discussed everything earlier in strategic terms. This is something always to remember. The buildup of all of this, this whole process of being able to take advantage of cognitive potential in order to secure your environment, all of that is strategic. This movement to the right that we are beginning to experience in this transitional form that we have had since 1781, this is also deeply changing what the possibility of this cognitive source can be, because this is what it's all about.

In the end, no matter where you look, whenever you're talking about the nature of what it is to be us, when you look at this primary heading in terms of the basic property, the basic property is awareness. It's what variable really represents now. This is truly a nine-centered holistic property. Herein lies the potential for awareness, and awareness at all the levels that we can provide descriptions, because it incorporates many things. It incorporates intelligence, it incorporates all of these ways in which we talk about taking in, in the self-reflected process, taking things in and being able to work with them and share and communicate them.

It's no longer what it was as a fundamental basic structure. That is, you cannot as a bio-form survive without cognition. You cannot. It's as simple as that. But we also see that the cognitive architecture, which is universal doesn't create chimpanzees or play Mozart, at least not well I don't think. We don't have this emerging in other forms. As a matter of fact, all the other forms in what we call their natural balance in nature, that all of these other forms have long ago accepted just the basic framework of cognition.

The Dropping of the Larynx

Something so different about us, that difference in the way in which the ultimate strategic potential could be fully developed in us is the dropping of the larynx. It's this extraordinary mutation in which ideas and language, the ability to communicate concepts becomes a possibility, and the ability to be able to communicate concepts and to mutate the other through the communication of concepts. This ability to be able to communicate, this ability to be so deeply strategic, created this possibility



7000 years ago that you didn't have to go out in the field and you didn't have to go out on the hunt.

As a matter of fact, you can actually sit and think about this and that. It's totally different. It's when we began to break away from being a mammal. Not because we have shed it, by the way. We are still killer monkeys. But we are very, very, very sophisticated killer monkeys, no question about that. But it was breaking away from the limitation of it, because it's not just about the potential to guarantee our survival. It offers so much more. It offers what we share today. It's quite an incredible thing.

So when we're looking at variable, we are looking at something that is really very, very special, because it is organizing us, literally. And it is organizing us in certain potential awareness patterns. As we'll see, these awareness patterns or the potential of awareness patterns are actually families, in that sense. And we get to deal with the mysteries of the way in which the variable opens up.

Two Kinds of Variables

So, let's take a look. The first thing I assume you notice is the color patterning. It really is where I want to start. We have two kinds of variables, and it is essential that we really grasp this in a very deep way, because it's the basis of getting into this knowledge. We have what is called the independent variable. And the independent variable is made up of the design and personality externals, the nodes. And we have the dependent variable and the dependent variable is established through the design and personality internal; that is, the Sun/Earths.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral	 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral	 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral



Now, the thing to understand is that when we're talking about these two kinds of variables as terms, in other words, we begin with, let's talk about the independent variable. Obviously, we have independent and dependent. That means that the dependent variable is dependent on the independent variable. That's very important to grasp. In other words, the dependent variable can never operate correctly until the independent variable operates correctly.

And of course this is one of the keys in understanding how Design works in terms of the revealed mechanics, that is, to offer somebody their Strategy and Authority and they go along with their Strategy and Authority, what is happening to them is that there is this alignment that is taking place in the correctness of their decision making and that allows them to begin to operate correctly in terms of their movement in space, in terms of eliminating resistance, and so forth and so on.

But what is so important to grasp in the nodes is that the nodes carry with them a great mystery. That is, the mystery of the link nodes. And again, this is something that is in the work in base orientation. Basically what that says is that these nodes link to the other side. In other words, the linking that's taking place here aligns the nodes together. The moment that the design system is operating correctly, the whole alignment of the nodes is operating correctly. In other words, when you're following your Strategy and Authority you automatically have three quarters of your awareness system set in place. In other words, set into what is a correct movement and setup.

The Independent Variable

However, you can see quite clearly that the fourth part of that which is so deeply connected to the way in which we perceive, in other words, the passenger itself, that the passenger is not guaranteed correctness the moment that there is this Strategy and Authority that creates the nodal alignment. So, here it's important to understand that when we are talking about an independent variable, that it is the independent variable that is always going to establish the framework upon which true awareness can be established. That is, the effective working of the brain system, what we learn about the design internal with the machinations of the personality of the passenger. But it's all based on or dependent in that language on the independent variable being correct.

The Magic Square

So this is the first place where we have to begin because this is the foundation. And one of the things that we get to see is that when we move along and we look at that independent variable, so we can see here we've got the observed focus and we see here that we've got the observed focus and again here the observed focus and again here. Now, we're dealing with a magic square. These magic squares, by the way, are truly fascinating and there are so many ways—later on in the course we will look



at a number of historical ways in which magic squares have been laid out to look at relationships between these, what I'm calling, cognitive families.

But to begin with, let's start at the very basics here. The first thing that we get to see is that out of the 16 possible variables they are going to be divided up into four different groupings. And of course these groupings can operate in many different ways as you'll get to see. But this is the first step, and the first step is that not simply to recognize it and obviously, you have the same thing that is going to be there in the green. In other words, the coloring here is based on the independent variable. But what does the variable mean? What does it bring?

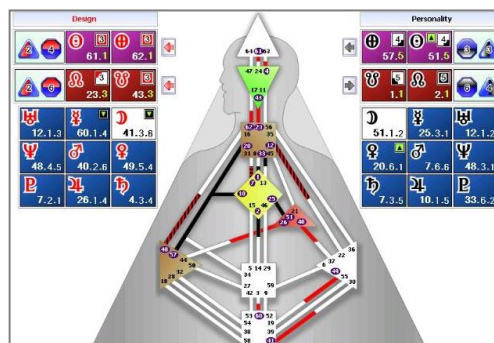
The Design External: Environment

If we go back, let's think about something, let's talk about the design side. When we're looking at design external we are looking at environment. Now, the environment is actually very specific. And something to understand about the environment is that the environment, that is, the correct environment for a being, not simply establishes an environment that is nurturing for that being specifically, but because the nodes represent the way in which we connect to the outer world, they are the external, that these are the environments in which one's relationships with the other are the most natural. In other words, relationships that can be the most valued, whether those relationships are personal, material, whatever the case may be.

Not only does that environment represent a nurturing environment for oneself and an environment that offers an opportunity to meet the other with the least resistance, but those two together as a combination, because most of the deterioration in the life is caused by the aura of the other, that it is here within the correct environment, within those relationships that operate correctly within that environment, that the lifestyle, that the quality of life specifically, longevity, as an example, well-being, long-term health, all of these things become accentuated and become enhanced in this particular environment.

Mountains

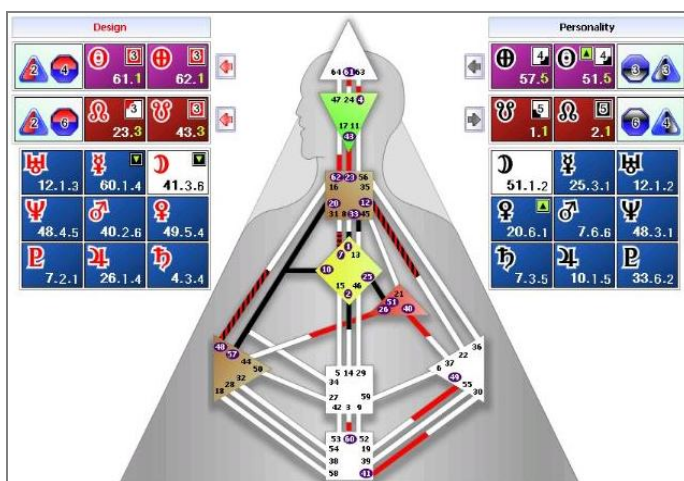
It says something very interesting about the fact that we're dealing with an independent aspect of the independent variable, is to recognize something inherent about the correct environment is that it fosters the most efficient mental awareness. But it also means that certain environments are going to be homes to certain kinds of awareness. Let's take the example of somebody whose environment—I dealt with this yesterday in PHS—take the example of somebody whose environment is mountains; in other words, somebody who belongs on the high ground.





Now, if you belong on the high ground and that your associations are best on the high ground, it also means that you're establishing a perspective that's unique. High ground people see the world differently than valley people, don't they? You see the world differently from the penthouse than you do from the ground floor. Now, it doesn't mean that there is a better or worse in that, but it certainly means that there's a difference.

And if you're seeing the world from the mountaintop and you're dealing with somebody who sees the world from the valley, chances are that you're not going to see eye-to-eye. It's a very difficult thing. You're very difficult. You know how the valley people always disliked the mountain people and the mountain people don't like the valley people—oh, I have to go down into the town. They hate it. They're different.



And the very nature of the awareness that they establish out of that environment is different.

And you can see here again, one of the things to understand about the holistic is that the holistic always points us towards sameness, not towards difference. In other words, an environment on the high ground where you're with those who share the environment of the high ground with you, in other words, it's correct for them as

well, which means that both of you are attuned to looking at the world similarly within the set up of the environment that you live in. If you live on the mountaintop the nature of your world is different, your relationship to the wind and the sun, your relationship to sound, all of these things is different than if you're in the valley below and it changes the way that you think.

Personality External: View

Then you go over to the other side. And when you go over to the personality external, the personality external is something that is really incredible, because it sets the whole foundation upon which the passenger is going to deal with the world. Think about that. Remember that one element is left out, the passenger, the personality. And what you get here in terms of the personality external is you get the view. How you see, and how you see in that environment.

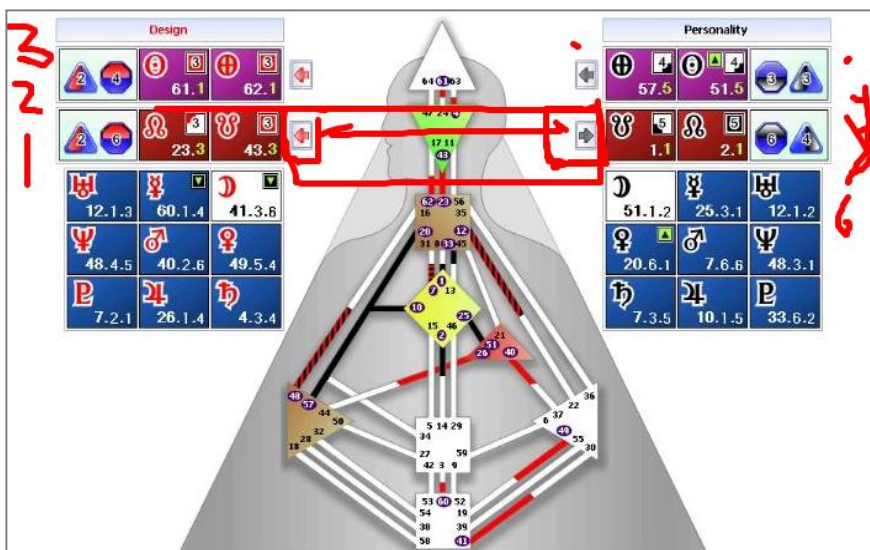


So let's say that you're somebody that sees need, as an example. You're somebody who sees need and you see need from the mountaintop. Now, the mountaintop can be very valuable in terms of seeing need. It can also be very distant from the needy or what is needed, but nonetheless there is a certain perspective to it. Now, think about it. This is going to be a subgroup, because after all when we look at this, we're looking at the unique configurations that are there, but to really grasp something about these beings, is that what they share in common is that they share a common environment and in sharing that common environment, and by the way again I am generalizing here because it gets quite specific. That is, obviously the left and the right represent three different possibilities which are in and of themselves different variations of environment. And one of the things that's so interesting about that is that they can all interact with each other if they're part of the same variable.

In other words, somebody that is going to have environment one, and somebody with environment two, and somebody with environment three who are going to be in this configuration, they are going to be able to have a relationship to each other to those who carry the same setup. In the same way that this right-sided view, this right-sided perspective, the 4, the 5 or the 6 that can emerge out of that, again, this is going to be a unique mixing of the way in which this awareness field is established. It's a unit. And there is a way for these forces always to be able to interact

with each other and out of that to be able to create a very, very specific framework in terms of the 'where' and the 'what' is being seen.

All of this opens up the possibility for the passenger and its outer authority; that ability of the outer authority based on the view. Remember that the passenger being a passenger can only look at what it is being given by the vehicle in its trajectory. And the moment that we have an independent variable that is operating correctly, then the passenger is being given an incredible opportunity, an opportunity truly to be able to see, and in that seeing ultimately to be able to offer their outer authority. But it's a very, very specific group.





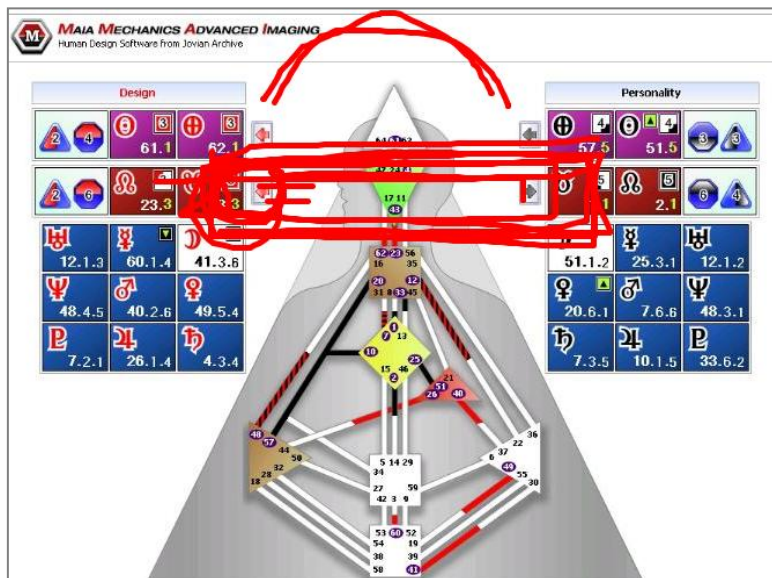
Variable: A Specific Environmental View

So the first thing that we understand about the independent variable is the independent variable represents a specific environmental view. That's what it is. In other words, a perspective established by position. Where you are is what you see. Now, think about how chaotically humanity operates. Think about just the design external in terms of how many beings are really in the right environment, living in the right environment, working in the right environment. And of course, as there is in every level of analysis having to do with leftness and rightness that when you're dealing with the first three or the lower three you're dealing with things that are very, very, very, very specific. They are the conditions rather than the circumstances.

And you can see that the vast majority of humanity, other than through serendipity, rarely has a connection to what is environmentally correct for them, which means that there is an enormous strain on their health systems, an enormous strain on their ability to be able to be healthy. If you're constantly not in the right environment ultimately it is deeply unhealthy for you.

The other thing is if you're not in the right environment it doesn't matter what view you have, you're not looking at the right things. And when I say right, you're not looking at what is correct for you to be looking at and therefore your passenger doesn't have an opportunity to function correctly. So much of the distortion in humanity is that you have somebody that is supposed to be standing on the mountain looking down and instead they're in the valley looking up and they don't know what the hell's going on because they can't see.

The independent variable is the first thing to understand about how cognition works.



If you think of all the forms that have both personalities and designs, that's a lot of different forms, the mammals, the insects, the birds, when you think about the various forms you can see very clearly that this is the bedrock. This is what the original cognitive drive was all about. Oh, yeah, you had to have a certain amount of brainpan, as it were, but you didn't have to have a great brainpan at all. We know that, we have

creatures on the planet that have been surviving forever that do not have the brain



system sophistication anywhere near what we would imagine that you would need. All they care about, and again I'm anthropomorphizing, all they care about is that they are in the right place with the right other and they can see clearly.

This is what it's all about. This is where their health and well-being is. This is where they're going to find the resources in the easiest way with the least resistance. This is where they're going to find a communion with others, particularly important for other forms, their need always to be in groupings of one kind or another establishing the viability of that particular environment. And of course, in the various forms and in the various species of forms you get to see the realization of that, you get to see the mountain creatures, the valley creatures, the water creatures, the 'this' creatures and the 'that' creatures. You get to see the ones who literally have built their whole existence on the success of their independent variable.

It's what makes us different because we're trying to bring an incredible level to the dependent variable. This is what's so incredible about us. And yet, we cannot really get there, we cannot really bring out the true potential that's there until we deal with the basics like every other form on this planet. And of course, for us the dilemma arises that because of the very sophistication of our form the emergence of the so-called not-self, the way in which the decision making process no longer is natural, no longer belongs to the vehicle and the vehicle's authority, that in that we moved away from all of this. And we moved away from all of this as part of our development of this. That's what's so interesting.

We moved away from being locked to a specific environment and view because we got past the basic intelligence needs for survival and actually went beyond that. The moment we went beyond that is the moment that we began to imagine how we could exist in this environment and that. Humankind has managed to live in every single environment on this planet. There is not an environment on this planet that human beings have not been able to deal with. And of course the very emergence of this began to diminish the power of this, it was seen as mammalian. It was seen as limited, locked in. We can be and go anywhere, do anything; the rise of the not-self vanity, the sudden realization in humans that they were superior to everything else. And in that we lost our natural balance. We lost our natural attunement to the world.





Intellectually, this development here said, oh, yeah, but you don't want to be tuned into the natural world, because that's being primitive. But that was the seven-centered philosophy. What we can see is that it's not primitive at all. It is a universal foundation. And the great potential that is emerging out of the cognitive evolution of the personality and the brain system is something that can be incredibly enhanced. As a matter of fact, it can only truly be established when the independent variable is established and we return to what is the natural structure.

You can see it in the consciousness in humanity, the back-to-nature people, and all this kind of stuff. It's misunderstood. It's not like they get the clear message of what that really is. But the truth is there within that—the people who say I want to go back to a simpler life and all that kind of stuff. Again, it's not exact in the way in which it is emerging because nobody's taught them, they don't know the mechanics. We do.

Living One's Variable Can be Lonely

And again, this is one of those areas of dilemmas that arise because to live in a world in which one is true to one's variable can be very lonely. It can mean the destruction of the basic bonds that exist in your life. We're so deeply conditioned by the seven-centered evolution and the way in which the seven-centered strategic being conquered the entire planet with a hubris of being able to just do what it wants where it wants at any time, that it is one of the most difficult things to actually ponder what it really means to live out the correctness at this level.

I'm a shore person myself. And I'm lucky; my partner is a shore person. Our children aren't. What are you going to do? Send them away to a place that's not a shore? As a matter of fact, that's what we're doing with one of them. But, it's a very, very difficult thing to understand that—I've said this many times and I don't really think that it's fully grasped, this knowledge was given to me so that the future is something that can be viable for the generations that come, for an era in which the Cross of Planning and our communal bonds truly break down, for an era in which the individual is something that is the norm and that the individual having to deal with life and decision making within themselves is something that is going to be absolutely essential.

It is in that kind of planetary environment that being attuned to one's variable is going to be life giving. It means that human beings, ultimately in that sense, in correctness are designed to go to specific territories and basically stay there, and that there will be all of these various territories. It was cute today, because I was going on a bit about science fiction. But this is one of those great science-fiction scenarios, because one of the things that is so fascinating if you think about communities as an example in the future, communities in the sense that there are shared independent variables where people have shared environmental and perspective relationships, the fact that if you see them laid out into their combination of four, or if you see them laid out in the full 16, basically what you're dealing with are communities that will



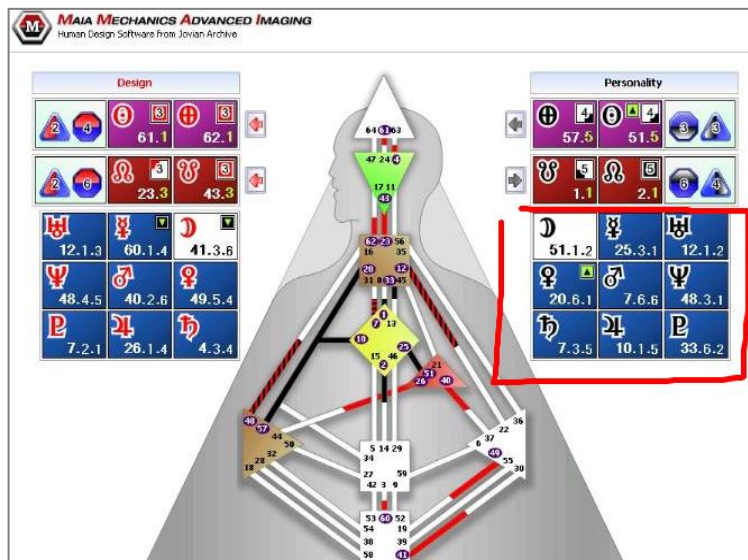
evolve a unique awareness culture, totally distinct from any of the others. This was the way it was intended to operate.

And one of the things to really appreciate, because again as I've warned students always in these very complex and sophisticated courses, don't ever jump to conclusions, just take it in and ponder. And we'll go along in the journey. But there are many, many things to see in all of this. But something to grasp to begin with is that what we also get to see is that this independent variable, this shared environmental perspective, that there are relationships that exist here within the magic square. There are the obvious relationships that exist in the sense that you have a commonality of the independent variable and each of them, by the way, with a unique dependent variable; in other words, each of them representing extraordinary potentials for out of the same territorial perspective the development of different unique intellectual perspectives, and more than that, to understand that in terms of the magic square.

The Magic Square

And again, if you have some free time and you want to have some fun just Google "magic square." Historically they have been things of magic for a very, very long time; they're brilliant. In many ways magic squares have a lot to do with our early understanding of mathematics, of probability, of all kinds of things. It's fascinating to look at them. And they were used by mystics and magicians and philosophers, you name it. And many of them developed very different ways in which they numbered the 16 and the way in which they saw relationships between them.

It's interesting background, let's put it that way, to have in your approach to any magic square. At the AI level we have that in two different areas. That is, we have



the magic square of the 16, which is of course the variable, and we have the lunar and planetary magic square which is the nine. Again, these squares create in their very positioning unique relationships and values.

One of the most revolutionary things, by the way, in the AI chart is the alignment in a magic square of the lunar and planetary values. It is something to grasp. And again, those of you that did not take lunar and planetary study, I



LESSON ONE

Cognitive Families

think most of you in one way or another have had access to it anyway through the various programs, but this is really a revolution in what we are as beings, because the planetary values, the values are different for the nine-centered being than they were for the seven-centered being. And the difference in the values are established through whether we're dealing with the verticals or the laterals or the diagonals and the values that are inherent in each, that we have a whole new structure out of the magic square for the very value of the imprinting forces that are impacting us.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral	 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral	 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral

So when we're dealing with variable, we're dealing with an enormously complex system. In this system, there are unique relationships between anything to anything. In other words, depending on the way in which the square is organized there is also a relationship between each of the cognitive families, the cognitive groupings, there are relationships that are going to exist.

It is interesting just simply to recognize that this is where the global program was first initiated. And what I mean by the initiation of the global program, is that all of the life force, just looking at the basic setup—one of the deepest things that I share with you always is grasping that we're moving, this is all a movement story. And when you're looking at the externals you are looking at the only way in which we have to not simply navigate, but to have a perspective in our navigation. That perspective in the navigation, to be able to see, to be able to recognize where you are, to be able to see and in that sense benefit from your territory, this is the basic program for everything.

And yet, even though the life force is designed to emerge in the various possibilities, in other words, you know if you were now to look at flora and fauna on planet Earth, if you were to be a nine-centered biologist, basically you would be looking at 16 different families. And I guarantee you they are there. I mean, I guarantee you that



they are there. This is a whole different way of looking at things. If you take the environmental descriptions, that is, the various environments that are there in the design external, if you deconstruct the various views, because again the keynote language of views is oriented towards us being human, what you will get to see are the basic variations of all of the different life forms and where they should be; in other words, where their peak capacity to evolve is going to be.

We're Have Specific Unique Differentiated Environmental Perspectives

It's what makes us so unusual. And it gives you a hint of the individuality, the uniqueness that is the very crux of all of this. In other words, we are not intended to be in a homogenized environment. We're not intended to be in the super mall where you have the same homogenized social and commercial environment that exists everywhere else all over the planet, if you know what I mean. We're not. We are actually designed to have a very, very, specific unique differentiated environmental perspective as the foundation for the development of our awareness. And until we begin to get attuned to that, this is a huge revolution.

We are so deeply homogenized mentally through the not-self; we're deeply homogenized physically through food. And we are most deeply homogenized in terms of the potential of our awareness in terms of what our environmental perspective is. This is the crushing weight that keeps the consciousness level, the awareness level of the planet, literally held down to a tiny little rung above your basic primate.

Enlightened Selfishness

But you can also see that to attune oneself to such a thing now, this is difficult. It is difficult. It is difficult because we are still caught in the reproductive imperative, that many of us are parents, that we have to deal with our relationships, our children, our bonds, and lifetimes of connections. The moment that you really enter into the depth of Human Design you begin to grasp how selfish it is. And I'm talking about enlightened selfishness. It's about the individual. It isn't about anything else.

And the thing you get to see about environmental perspective is that the by-product of the selfishness to insist on being in the right place with the correct view is that you get the right people in your life. It's not like that selfishness is simply for you to exist only in your own bubble, but it's about where your bubble is and where the window is in the bubble.



This is our movement in a sense back to what are the essential roots of aligning ourselves to the evolutionary flow. We've cut off our evolution by becoming homogenized. We've killed it by becoming homogenized. And it's only those very, very lucky individuals—I think about my own life, the forces have been good to me. I think about my life. I'm a shore person. It's an essential environment for me. It is *the* thing for me. I was born on an island, I was born on the shores, and I've lived almost my entire life by the shore. That was great serendipity when I was not-self. But at least it allowed me the opportunity to have the correct kind of perspective, even though that perspective was covered over by the homogenized not-self that I was, at least it was going in.

But when you think about the vast majority of humanity, when you think about yourselves, you'll see it's quite a thing to grasp this. What we're looking at is the potential of the ideal. After all, I am teaching variable in order to provide the foundation for people who are working in PHS and Rave Psychology to be able to enhance the evolutionary process of their clients, because it's basically what it is. And of course, variable is something that is extraordinarily important if you are going to realize the ideal. That is, the ideal of the perfection of your unique differentiation. You cannot uniquely differentiate if you're not in the right environment with the correct perspective. You cannot.

It doesn't mean that all is lost because for the vast majority of human beings the ideal will never be achievable. For the vast majority of people who meet Human Design it will never be achievable. They will get the basic value that Design brings. That is, the ability to know how to make a decision correctly and the opportunity through limited understanding to be able to be more at ease in this life. But as we well know, this framework that was given is a framework that says look, this is the roadway, this is the mapping mechanically that leads you to the ideal. And that the more integrated you are to the perfection of that mechanic that is revealed in your design, that's when you get to that place where your possibility goes beyond imagination.

The most exciting thing for me in my thoughts in this era that I'm experiencing is that we don't even know what the possibility of our cognitive potential can be, because first we need to return to the foundation of being in the right place. And in that right place with the correct determination, that is, the correct PHS, obviously through the Strategy and Authority, with the mind that's disconnected from the mundane process, that the potential of awareness in that is not something that in any way is predictable. It's quite a thing to think about.

Anyway, I'm glad you're all taking this. I think we're going to have a fascinating journey together. Until next time, bye for now.

~





Lesson Two

Independent Variable: Observed/Focused

Hello and welcome to all of you. Today is really the start of a very exciting adventure. For me variable represents one of those penultimate overviews. It is in its own way at the same level as type, except that obviously type leads directly to the way in which we operate mechanically and variable literally is about our relate-ability, if I can put it that way, to others. We really are organized, in that sense; what I talk about are the control mechanisms that are there within the nature of the program. It is clear to me in the work that I have done in trying to understand the nature of our geometries, that is, the geometries that distort the geometries of the not-self and the geometry of what is possible when one is correct and what that means in terms of fractal alignments, things that I have been exploring over the last several semesters.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Focused		 Active  Observed  Receptive  Focused	
DLR				
DRL	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Focused		 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Focused	
DRR				

You can see that I'm going to begin a process of investigating the different cognitive families. Remember that these cognitive families are rooted in what is the independent variable. And in that independent variable, the observed/focused, you can see here that both of these are left-leaning. In other words, what we're dealing with is we're dealing with a left/left independent variable.



And obviously, in looking at these independent variables you can see despite the fact that obviously we have a continuity in the way the lower half, the independent variable, you can see clearly that the dependent variable, that is, what is the internal or from the Sun/Earth, that what we're looking at here is that we're looking at the possibility of shifting. That is, here is the left/left, here is the right/left, here is the left/right, here is right/right. In other words, we're getting to see that above what is the independent variable are these variations and these variations that are going to relate to what we understand as the brain system and the way in which the mind is going to operate. In other words, we have an underlying commonality in terms of the positioning and the orientation of the independent variable.

This is the first thing that we need to explore in order to understand the way in which the program not only sets us up in terms of how it isolates us in different ways in which we take in information and aligns us to forces that are very specific. Divide and conquer is the best way that I can describe it. That is, homogenization is very effective by locking consciousness into what are basically 16 different ways of living out self-reflected consciousness and aligning them in very specific ways. So, it's both a positive and a negative. That is, the negative side is the not-self in understanding that this is just another control mechanism. The positive side is that basically what it reveals is the potential of our communicative possibilities with others, and more than that in terms of what it can mean for us to operate and to operate correctly.

The Independent Variable Operates in Six Different Environments

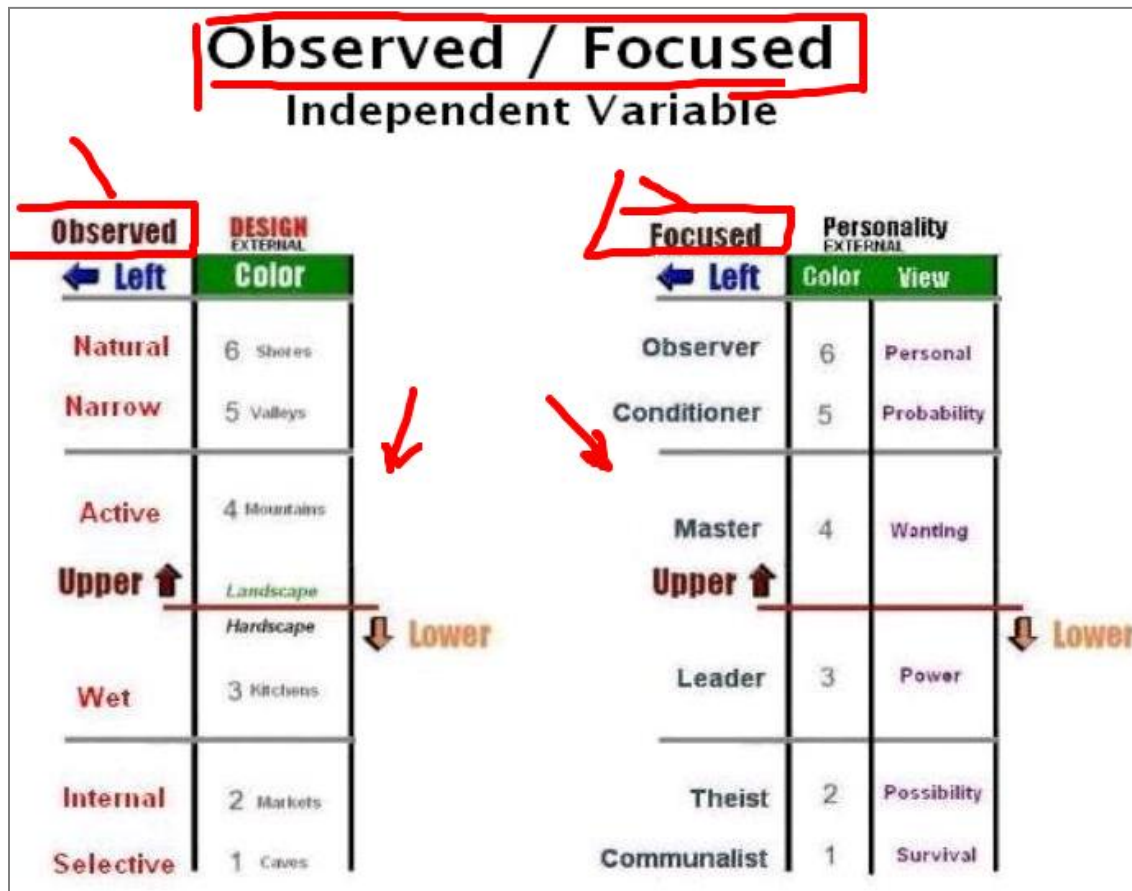
So let's take a look at the configuration and begin to think about what this is really all about. Clearly here you can see that I'm using graphing that you're very familiar through our work. And I have isolated it simply to the particular factors that are there. Obviously, these keys are what we need to grasp before we can grasp its relationship to any of these possibilities. What I want you to first see in this illustration, what I want you to think about is that in this independent variable, the way the independent variable is going to operate in the world, is that it's designed to operate in six different environments.

Observed / Focused Independent Variable					
Observed	DESIGN FITNESS	Observed	Personality EXISTS		
Left	Color	Left	Color	View	
Natural	6 Shores	Observer	6	Personal	
Narrow	5 Valleys	Conditioner	5	Probability	
Active	4 Mountains	Master	4	Wanting	
Upper	Landscape	Upper			
Wet	Handscape	Leader	3	Power	
Internal	2 Markets	Theist	2	Possibility	
Selective	1 Caves	Communist	1	Survival	

In other words, when we're looking at these independent variables we are looking at each of them being able to place, if I can put it that way, human beings that are linked to this particular independent variable, but are in all of the different environ-



ments. So that basically what we get in any given environment is that all ultimately, the independent variables will be represented in those environments. And yet, each and every one of them is going to deal with those environments in a very different way. It's not about saying that the independent variable is always about somebody who sees the wanting in the world from the mountaintop, the 4-4 themes. Literally, we have many, many, many different kinds of combinations that could exist in what is this independent variable.



In other words, what I'm trying to get to is that you're not going to understand what the variable keynote means by investigating how it plays out in the nuance. We've already been down here, those of you that have been through these programs, we've already been through this. We have already gone through all of these particular aspects, we have looked at all of the detail, and we've looked at the detail relative to the individual. That is, on the design side for PHS and the personality side for Rave Psychology, looking at these particular aspects in order to be able to understand the potential that is there in the individual.



The Nodes

But this is very different. What does this general theme mean, because that's what we have to grasp. First of all, what does it mean? Remember that we're dealing with the nodes. This is the key to begin with, we're dealing with the nodes; we're not dealing with anything else. The independent variable is all about your nodes. I've talked about this before, it's 21 years now that I've been processing all of this and when I first began my work, because it was stressed to me in my own odd training that I began with the Cross of Life. That is, I began with the Sun/Earth and the north and south node as the construct upon which you understand the nature of being. For most of my career as a teacher in Human Design I have focused on the Sun/Earth. That is, I have focused on what is fundamental to our imprinting. It's approximately 70% of the imprint. We well know that it's a determining factor in the way in which both brain and mind are going to operate, and so forth and so on. So, this is what people have access to, this is what people want to learn about, this is where most of the focus went in my work.

The fact is, beginning I think about four years ago I began to return to the nodes and began to do my work deeper and deeper. As I began exploring the substructure through early Ibiza events, it became clear to me that the nodes literally represented the foundation upon which everything about the viability of correctness is established. One of the things that you're told when you are introduced to Strategy and Authority is that this is about your vehicle and your physical life and being able to be aligned to what is the correct trajectory for you in this life to eliminate resistance, and so forth and so on. And to understand that within the context of the knowledge that all this business about where you are and where you're going, all of this is in the nodal domain.

So, when we're dealing with the nodes we're not dealing with the personal. I think this is the thing that's most difficult to grasp. If I could give a secondary keynote for independent variable and dependent variable, the dependent variable, the Sun/Earth, is all personal and the independent variable is all transpersonal, because it isn't about you, per se. That is, it's about where the vehicle is supposed to be and where the vehicle is supposed to be relative to the other. Not only that, but how the vehicle is going to function in relationship to being in a certain place relative to the other. And beyond that, what that establishes is a framework upon which the perceptual system of the vehicle can be honed into what is precise and what is correct for it. All this is nodal.

The Independent Variable Establishes the Movement of the Being

So, the independent variable establishes the movement, it establishes the direction, it establishes where the being is going to be in terms of its movement through its life. The earliest utilization of the nodes in Human Design is that the north and south nodes were connected to the Uranus opposition, that is, the half-life with the south node representing the early theme and the north node representing the secondary



theme in the life. A lot of that was often confusing to people because the depth of nodal knowledge had not been fully expanded and the sense of all of this being so deeply personal, but it isn't.

The thing that is so important to grasp about what it is to be us is that we only emerge when we connect to the other. In other words, what it is to be on this plane in this kind of bio-form and this kind of a maia is that we are not here to be isolated in a cave in the dark all alone with our brain and our personality. That is not the way it's meant to be. And the very essence of uniqueness for us is that the uniqueness itself can only be expressed once the independent variable is established. This is one of the most important keys to understand.

It's only when the independent variable is established that a human being is actually beginning to operate correctly, that's 75% of the process. That is, when you operate according to Strategy and Authority you immediately align the design to what is its correct methodology. The moment that you do that and the moment that you impact the external on the design side through the link nodes, the nodes are aligned to each other. As a matter of fact, the nodal alignment is directly connected to the monopole itself.

And because the nodes link to each other through the link nodes it means that the moment that the design node is operating correctly it immediately aligns the personality node to what it's supposed to be looking at; in other words, the frame of reference that is intended to be there in order to take advantage of its unique potential for perception. The only thing missing in all of that is the personality. That is, the only thing missing is in the dependent variable and is in the personality side of the dependent variable. This is where the stumbling block is to the completion of the differentiation process.

Fractal Alignments

So, the independent variable, the nodes are something that are deeply, deeply significant for us. And because they represent the way in which we are intended to function on the planet, because it really has a great deal to do with the way we function on the planet and the way in which we connect to others, that you can see that it's only when one begins to operate according to Strategy and Authority that the possibility of being able to not simply have your own correct geometry, but as the knowledge spreads, as others begin to align to their geometry, the beginnings of what is actually possible in terms of communication, because this is about fractal alignments.

One of the most interesting things about the independent variable is that when you share an independent variable with somebody you share a common ground of the way in which you deal with or approach life itself. And because of that there is an ability to be able to relate to each other despite the fact that you're going to have very different kinds of internals at work. In other words, the personal aspects are going to be very different, but the commonality of operating from the same position

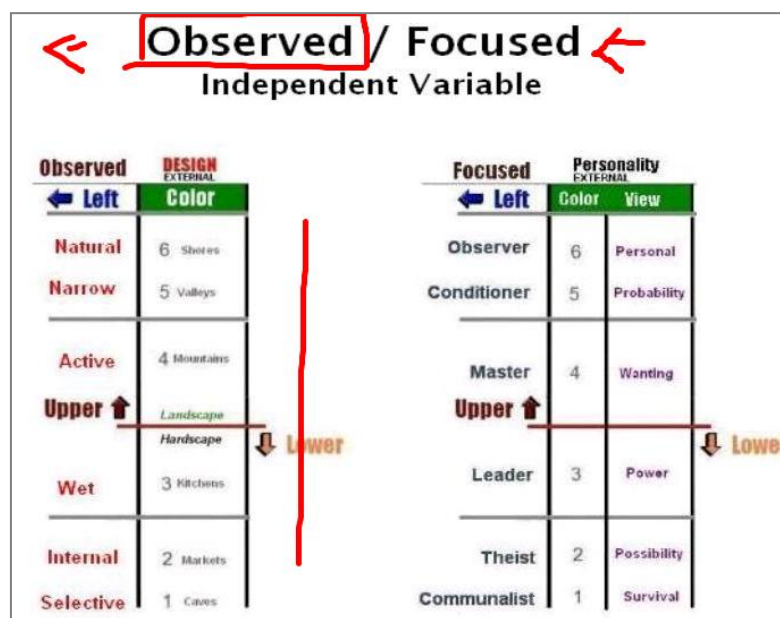


and orientation, looking at the world in the same way, lays a foundation for the ability to be able to communicate to each other, and to be able to communicate to each other with the least amount of resistance.

So what is the generic value in these keynotes? This is where we have to begin, because when we see those arrows in the bodygraph it's what we have to be able to grasp, if I can put it that way, the overview of it. And regardless of whether we're going to be dealing with the nuances that run down in these particular information boxes, that that is something that can only come after we have a grasp of what this actually means, what those left arrows represent on this side and that side together.

The Design Side: Observed

So, let's think about this for a moment, and let's begin with the design side. We have the terminology here, the keynote of observed. Now, it doesn't mean that they are the observer, which would be passive, they are the observed, which means that



they are active. Now, when I say it means they are active, again remember I'm speaking theoretically. The vast majority of human beings are incorrect and not-self, so make sure that we keep all that in perspective. Now, let's think about what it is.

First of all, when we're dealing with the left, the one thing we know about the nature of the left is that the left is what we have inherited from our seven-centered history. In other words, a deeply

strategic creature, that strategic creature that rose up above the mammalian, that creature that was able to establish what in fact led to the kinds of civilization and the nature of our intellectual development that we have today. All of this was developed through the strategic.

Now, the one thing that we know very clearly about the strategic is that there is a reason behind strategic activity. In other words, there is always some kind of an agenda, there is always some kind of focus, and there is always some kind of intent that is there when you're dealing with the left. Obviously, that becomes more acute, for example, when you're dealing with a left personality internal. Dealing with the strategic mind can become something quite obvious, because there is a specific fo-



cus. It also means that in being strategic because there is necessarily a focus there is a narrowing of possibility. If you're focusing on something, like a horse with blinders on, you may not see all of the other things that are possible because you're locked into a specific focus.

Now, what does it mean when we take it into the nature of the body itself, because after all that's what we are talking about. And we're not talking about the body in a personal sense; we're talking about the reactivity of the body to the environment and to others. Think about that, because that's something very important. For example, what we can understand about the left observed is that this is the kind of physical force that is going to attract the attention of others. If it isn't in the right place, if it isn't operating correctly, it may not be able to do that, because it's not personal. It's something that comes out of the right environment.

Think of the example, you go into one environment and you feel bored, under stimulated, you don't really feel like doing anything, you don't really feel like being there. You go into another environment and all of a sudden you're turned on. The transition is the impact of the environment on what is correct or incorrect for you. So it's something to understand about the way in which the vehicle is going to operate when it's in its correct trajectory. It is going to take on certain attributes.

Observed: An Active Vehicle Attracting Attention

So this observed means that here we're dealing with a vehicle that is going to be active in its environment, whatever that environment happens to be. It doesn't matter whether it's a cave or it's the shores or it's anything in between, it's going to bring this quality to it. Now, what we know about the external on the design side is that the external on the design side is establishing for us what is, as individuals, the correct environment in order for our observed quality to be able to express itself, because that really becomes a key then. In other words, here is the potential. The potential of this independent variable is that it is going to have a vehicle that in these environments is going to be energized in these environments, is going to be active in these environments, and is going to be observed by others. In other words, they are going to attract attention in these environments. It will just be a natural thing.

And what they're intended to attract the attention of, of course, is to attract the attention of those correct forces for them, because one of the things that the design external expresses is that here is the place where when you are in the right environment and your vehicle is responding, your body is responding to the correctness of the environment, that's when you have the least resistance you have to deal with in your process. In other words, you're much more resilient to conditioning attempts, as an example. And at the same time these are the environments where you can form the most important bonds that you have, whether those bonds are social or commercial or whatever they may happen to be, it is simply that this is what brings out the cleanest and the purest aspect of your physical nature.



So when we're looking at the observed what we're seeing is that there is a tremendous potential in the vehicle to be involved; in other words, to be active, to be very present. And it's necessary for it to have its environment, its correct environment in order to be able to benefit from that. In other words, in order to be able to benefit in terms of its relationships with the other, in terms of the way in which its vehicle withstands the day-to-day pressure of being in form.

Resistance

I talk about resistance a lot, but I think most people think that's an intellectual concept. If you put a human being in a wind tunnel and you have to deal with resistance and you ask them to walk forward you begin to see that resistance is not something that is an intellectual concept. Resistance is something that any object can deal with. Any object moving through the atmosphere at one level or another is dealing with resistance. And the thing to recognize about resistance in terms of the physical body is that there is an enormous wear and tear on the body. How many people die simply because they have horrendous people in their life? And this inability to live out their own nature, just simply driven down and driven down and driven down until it simply falls apart.

One of the things to understand about the nature of what it is to be able to be correct in terms of your positioning is that when you are in the right environment and your vehicle is responding, your body is responding, that is, the observed is coming out, in that sense, is to recognize that this is the place with this physical reaction that is there to diminish the impact of resistance. The deepest level when I talk about the external I'm really talking about quality of life. And that is quality of life relative to what it is to live in a new age. After all, since 1781 we have had a Uranian life. And we have seen that since 1781 everything about our technologies has conspired to give us the Uranian life—better hygiene, sewer systems in big cities and garbage pickups and advanced healthcare and on and on and on and on, all the things that have led to what we have today, which is this incredible phenomena of longevity on the planet.

But I well know from my own mother who is 96 that just about everybody around her who has achieved these long ages are either physically incapacitated or mentally lost. And one of the things that we need to understand is that if you're in a Uranian age and you're living out a Saturnian not-self seven-centered life, your body may survive to 90 but your brain is going to drop out a lot earlier.

It's something for us to understand that we have to be very, very careful about understanding what it means to live in this Uranian age. We are going to live longer. And the quality of our life is very important. You don't want to spend the last 30 years of your life being unhealthy and feeling like life is something that's passed you by. In the Uranian cycle you're only supposed to begin to flower after 50. Most of the not-self world by the time they're 50 they're mostly burned out—all of that resistance, a lifetime of not-self, all of the physical ailments that begin to creep up on them.



The fact of the matter is that statistically medically once you reach the age of 70 all of the diseases begin to explode in numbers. The myths about heart disease and cancer killing so many people, but in fact most of the people it kills are old, they're over 70 and they're old in the Saturnian sense, they're ancient in the Saturnian sense. In the Saturnian world they should have long been dead.

Living a Healthy Uranian Life

So, one of the things to grasp about this whole understanding and appreciation of the independent variable is to see that the independent variable is the foundation upon which we can live a healthy Uranian life. And that healthy Uranian life is something that is very, very, very important for us, because we need to be healthy longer in order to take advantage of what is a long-term maturing process that comes with being a nine-centered being in these transitional forms.

So when we're looking at the independent variable, regardless of what it's going to be, we have to see how important it is to understand what is necessary for the body, this observed vehicle. It needs to be in that environment where "it is physically turned on," stimulated physically. So that its fundamental activity comes out. It's only then in that right environment that the best things that are possible for this being, which includes 'may you live long and be healthy,' because it's really the key. That's the physical side of it. So we have the observed, we have a sense of what that is. In other words, you have a physical vehicle that is going to be stimulated in these environments, active in these environments. It is what we know about it. And we know that very activity is going to garner connection with others.

The Personality Side: Focused

Now, we take it over to the other side and go over to the personality side. And again remember that we have to see these things ultimately together because this is the cognitive family rooted in this independent variable. What does it mean to be focused? Let's think about the nodal configuration again and let's see what it does. Let's just take a straightforward line up. Here we are we're on the left side. And what the node is going to do for us are two things. First of all, it's going to position us. We get that positioning through our decision making. In other words, we're making decisions according to our Strategy and Authority so we're making decisions according to the design consciousness, so we're getting the advantages of the design cognition, and that cognition is moving us in what is a correct trajectory for us.

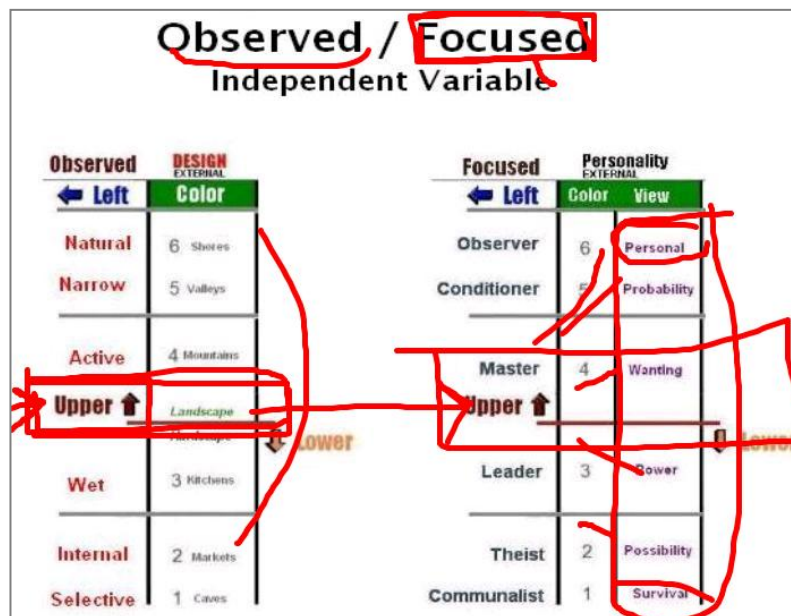
The moment that we're moving in that correct trajectory doesn't mean that our independent variable is operating totally. It doesn't. It means that this is the beginning of the process. And in the beginning of this process the first thing that happens is that as you are beginning to align to the correct movement that—slowly for most people it's at least a seven-year cycle, again the deconditioning process—is moving you in a process towards your environment. And as it's moving you in the right di-



rection, because of the link nodes, it opens up the possibility for you to be able to see the way in which you are intended to see. In other words, the way in which you are intended to perceive the world or what is the framework upon which you're going to look at the world.

So, when we are looking at the personality external, and we are looking at its left-ness, we are looking at focused. Now, this is pure left. When you're dealing with a personality and you're dealing with a focused personality you're dealing with a whole history of humanity, including the seven-centered. It's like me. I'm left and I have a left personality, it's a focused strategic personality. It's focused on certain things. This is what it is.

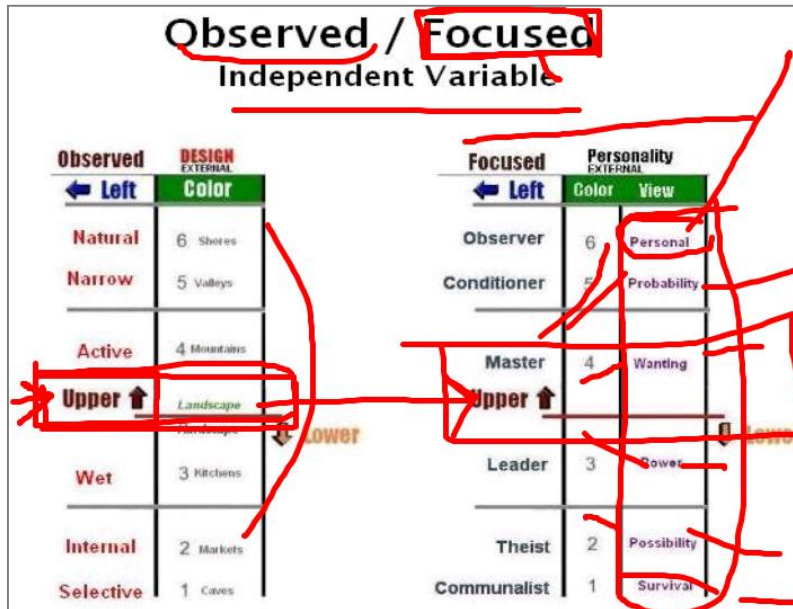
Now, when you're thinking about this focused, understand that what happens to you nodally on the personality side is that a view is being established, a way of looking at the world. But it's a way of looking at the world that will not see anything else. Now, think about all the possibilities. We have focused personalities that are only focused on seeing the dilemmas of survival, or are only focused on the possibilities that are out there or the lack of them, that are only focused on power or the lack of it, wanting or the lack of it, probability or the lack of it, and the personal, their own focused personal view.



You can see that in the nuances just as we have the nuances here that within this construct are many, many ways and many, many avenues of perception, but only one way to see it. I'm [3 parts] focused and I have a personal view. And as an individual I'm locked into my own personal view. For me it's a tremendous advantage. But I don't see the other stuff; it's not my focus. And that means that the way in which my mind is going to work ultimately is that my mind can only base its thoughts, in that sense, on what it gets to experience, and it gets to experience where we are and the way we see. My mind is always forced to deal with the fact that the framework that it has that it gets from my positioning is that it gets this framework in which everything has to be seen through the personal lens. It has no way else to operate. My mind cannot start focusing on power. It doesn't work that way. But focused is what it is.



And you see, we have to see in all of these things, because we're dealing with duality, to begin to see that there is the "this and that" of it. To be focused in a certain way can be enormously effective, obviously, because it can be a very, very deep specific investigation of something. Yet, at the same time it can be a great limitation. In other words, it can be a perception that is deeply limited. That limitation is



something that is really important, because that limitation can only be overcome when the independent variables, with all of their variations, are able to connect to each other.

Think about these observed/focused beings, and think about the fact that they each have their own specific way. Yet for this person over here [Personality focused], who like me, may be here [Personal View], it is going to be impossible in a sense to

really pay attention to any other independent variable trying to tell me about this or this or this or this or this [the other Views]. But if I'm dealing with another independent variable that is similar, and that their view is different, then there is more possibility of me taking in that other authority than it would be from anybody else.

A Network of Each Independent Variable

This is a network. It's a network that gets established out of each independent variable. And yet, the thematic, the family, is what stays the same. It's like looking at AI now, the AI charts, and you see those four arrows, those four arrows are far beyond any kind of bits-and-pieces information, because you can see that what lies underneath is simply differentiation. That's all there is. So the real key is what is the observed/focused? What is this family?

We know that this family, when they are in the right place, that they have a physical level of activity and that physical level of activity is deeply focused. So that they can be those forces that in their movement in space that they are very active, very focused, which means that they don't have a lot of time for others, it means that they're not very open to all kinds of other things, that they've got a very strong movement that is pushing them. These are, in a sense, our living ancestors, the left/left independent variable. They're our living ancestors. And it's something that is so essential to be able to grasp.



I'm three parts left, one part right. So I have a right node and I have a left personality on the personality side. This is not my independent variable, can't be. It's something really to understand about what we are and the way we are grouped together, and that this is a physical dynamic that is there. When you begin to piece together the type and the variable you get a real sense of the force, and you also get a very deep insight.

An Observed/Focused Projector

Think about a projector that is observed/focused. Think about that. There's enormous pressure on them to be physically active. And of course, we know the dilemma of being a projector and the potential of being manipulated, conditioned, controlled by the energy sources that you need to connect to, and at the same time there's this underlying focus that's there. It adds a whole different perspective.

Variable Families

These families are very, very important. This is the way in which the consciousness field is organized. You can see in my discussions about the importance of beginning to understand what it means to be able to express outer authority, that is, true outer authority, to fully take advantage of the potential of our minds and to be able to offer our outer authority as interesting and informative data for others, if you're somebody who has this independent variable and you've got a focused personality and you're locked into your focus on the power game, it can be enormously important for you to meet somebody who is also focused and somebody whose perspective is different than yours. Because you belong to the same variable they are not alien. Because you belong to the same variable, you will not resist them, they will not resist you in the classic sense of that. There is something inherently in common.

And it means therein lies the possibility of that being that has, let's say, survival being able to offer you their outer authority about what they see in the world according to their vision. And in turn, you can share what is yours. Ultimately out of that comes the depth that's possible of understanding anything, because one of the things that this shows us is that the maia is subject to interpretation. There is no single truth. You can see that in the way that we see. There is only the possibility that through communion, that is, the consciousness field, that through communion we can establish an overall truth, a generalized truth.

It's why for me, for example, in watching my experience over all these years, there are some people that I am not ever intended to be able to impact. It's just that way. And there are going to be so many human beings, for example, a reading, they want a reading from you, they don't want a reading from somebody else. This is all about the understanding that there are these underlying networks in the way in which the consciousness field is laid out. And that what we have in variable is that we actually have the plan. In other words, we have the way in which it is organized. It is simply



a matter of beginning to familiarize ourselves, because I'm going slowly with you; we actually have 16 different variations that are here. I'm taking you into an aspect of the way in which we can actually break that down.

Again, to see that in perspective we're looking at families now. We're going to look at these families for the next weeks until we get through them so that we can lay the foundation of the general independent variable families so that ultimately we can begin to make sense out of the larger configuration itself and the relationships within the larger configuration, because there are all kinds of different relationships. Again, my returning to the magic square and the profundity of what can be discovered in understanding the various relationships that are there. So it is a step-by-step process that begins with being able to grasp the simple mechanic first.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral	 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral	 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral

And we look at this and we see that 25% of humanity, in terms of the way in which the transpersonal is going to operate, that 25% of humanity are going to be very active and focused. This is what we know. They're going to be very, very active and very narrow in what they see; one-quarter of humanity. And again, that can be good or bad. If you're operating correctly as yourself, it's your gift, after all. It is the foundation of your unique potential and your unique outer authority.

The Not-Self and the Uranian Cycle

However, if you are not-self it is a totally different story, because as long as there is no opportunity for you in this life other than through serendipity to be in the direction that is correct for you, or in the environment that is correct for you, you never get to live out that potential. And ultimately, particularly in the case of the indepen-



dent variable, if you ignore that long enough you pay the price in the Uranian life. In the Saturnian cycle you could basically maintain a reasonably good health into your late 40s, early 50s. For most of the history of humanity death came young. And it's something to see that yes these vehicles, these nine-centered vehicles are intended to live a long time, but what we get to see is that the not-self suffers from enormous deterioration.

Think about Alzheimer's disease. I can remember, I guess going back 45 years, my father's mother dying. I think she was around 90 years old. She had been senile, which is what they called it then, for about five, six or seven years, she couldn't recognize her children and all that kind of stuff. It was not a commonality. It wasn't something that you heard a lot about. People knew that it existed, it's ancient. But it wasn't an epidemic. It's an epidemic now; literally an epidemic. And they try to give all of these—sometimes scientists make me nuts, because if you don't understand the underlying mechanics, you cannot really know what's going on. You can look for all kinds of reasons in our present chemical world because it's where they tend to look, the kind of thing where everything that you could ever imagine wanting to eat has some carcinogenic value to it. You're always been told this thing and the next thing, and then they discover that it's not. It goes on and on and on.

The fact of the matter is that the rise of Alzheimer's is that you have nine-centered beings with a nine-centered life package that are living a seven-centered homogenized existence. And there is no way in which that brain system, that homogenized vehicle, is going to be able to maintain quality of life into the extended frame of the Uranian age. It will not.

I was joking the other day with my kids, my younger ones, I had them very late, and I said, don't worry I'm going to live to at least 124. I think that's a good date. I'd actually like to live a Neptunian cycle, I think that that would be delicious. Anything is possible with a nine-centered vehicle that operates correctly. After all, in the Saturnian age when everybody basically had a 30-year life span, there were those that lived to 90 and 100. So, if you're living in an Uranian age with an 84 year life span, who is to say how long you can live; quality of life, after all. I'm not talking about being a basket case in the hospital with a straw in your mouth.

The Focused Vehicle

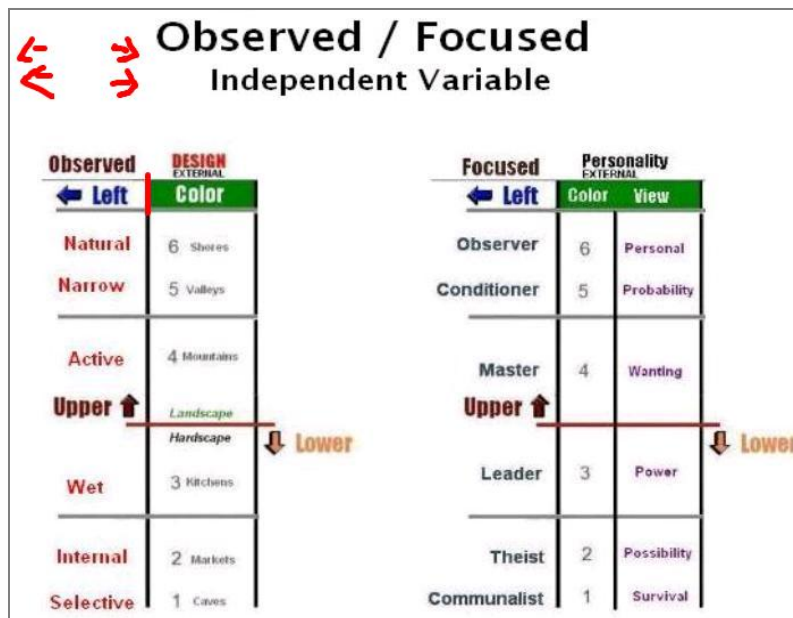
The reality is that this comes back to the vehicle. It comes back to the vehicle, comes back to the nurturing of the vehicle, the basis of PHS, it comes to the importance of understanding that if you're not in the right place your vehicle isn't responding correctly. Think about what it means to be this focused vehicle. This focused vehicle is at its best, it can only protect itself, and it can only be healthy when it's in an environment that brings out this active level. So, if it's not in environments that bring out that active level, then you know what's going to happen to that vehicle, slowly but surely it's going to begin to deteriorate. And it's not going to be able to support what is the Uranian lifestyle because it's not geared to it. It isn't.



We are dealing with the very basis of what it means for us to be able to fulfill the potential of our lives. This is what the independent variable is about. And this fundamental healthiness of the vehicle, that the vehicle is operating the way it should, and you couple that with the specific perception, the focused perception, that you can see very clearly that in this particular case that because the design always comes first that this fundamental activity is what is going to power the focus. So you're going to have those that are the most deeply focused, more deeply focused than any other family in terms of the way in which it is physically designed to operate.

The Vehicle Makes Everything Possible

So, if you're not operating according to your Strategy and Authority you don't get the advantage, you can't get the advantage that is there in what the nodes can offer all of us. For me it is clear that after all my years of pondering the personality and



the brain system, it's so obvious that all of that is deeply, deeply secondary, in a sense only, please understand that, it is all together, after all. I'm trying to emphasize the nodes for you so you begin to put them in the perspective that they deserve. In other words, that you place them in equivalency with what we are all so concerned about within ourselves, these personal attributes, these personal qualities, these personal things. And yet to recognize

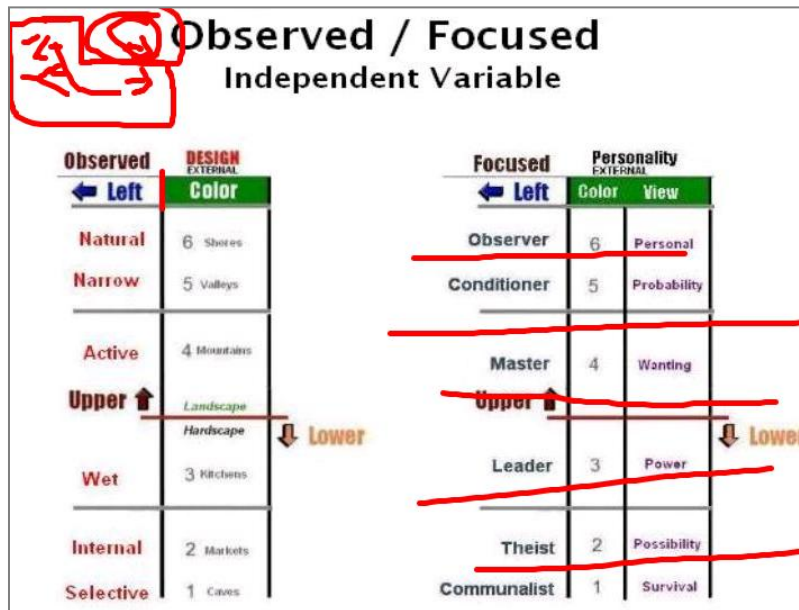
something, the vehicle is what makes everything possible. The vehicle in the right place operating the way it should, honing the vehicle to a specific perception, this is what it's all about. And it's only then that the other things begin to work to your advantage.

Again, it's something to see. If you're looking at the relationship on the design side between the independent and the dependent variable, that being in the right place, using your energy correctly, being in a nonresistant environment is going to benefit the potential and the capacity of the brain system. It just will. And all of that, of course, leads to the possibility that the personality is going to be able to take advantage of being set up.



Creating the Backseat for the Passenger

It's like if you're just thinking about the four arrows, what you get to see is that the moment that you're really operating correctly you create the backseat for the passenger. The passenger is not supposed to be involved in all this. That is, not involved in it in the sense that it has to be concerned about it. The passenger is there to take advantage of that backseat. Not to be involved, not to be making decisions, not to be trying to control the direction of the form. But sitting back and allowing this combination of the brain system, the vehicle in the right place operating correctly, the perception the way it's intended to be and all of this sets up the possibility then for the passenger to be able to take advantage of it, to be an observer, to watch the movie.



And to be able to offer its unique perception, whatever that unique perception is, to be able to offer its cognitive conceptualizing of what it has seen in order to be able to offer that as outer authority to those that are interested.

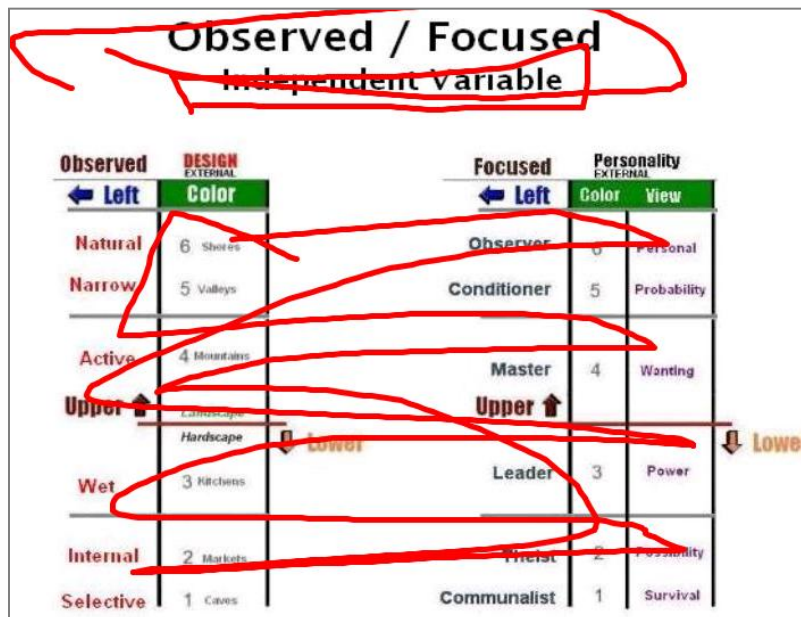
Fulfilling Our Potential

This is the way in which we master the world. And I mean that in the sense that this is the way in which we can fulfill what is our potential, yes, each and every one of us. It makes it very difficult to talk about variables, because in fact variables are the underlying network that is simply there. The program uses it differently. The program just uses it to control us. But in fact, those of us that understand the nature of it, in other words, those of us that are aware of the mechanics of it, what is there for us to see is that underneath what is the control mechanism of the program is a way in which all of us can establish a cognition network. And that cognition network is the potential of the transformation of human consciousness, because it's not rooted in a homogenized truth. It is rooted in the openness to the outer authority of others because the outer authority carries no conditioning value. It's just about information. It's just about understanding. It's just about having a broader perspective. It's just about enriching the process. This is the beauty of outer authority.



Independent Variables Have a Responsibility to Each Other

Independent variables have a responsibility to each other. This is a family that can only educate itself, in that sense. It is only when this family is able to relate to each other—think about all the combinations that are here in what is this single family. Hundreds, I would think, I'm not going to get into all the different mathematics of all of that, but there is an enormous number of possibilities that exist in all that. And if you get down to measurements to the base level, obviously you're dealing in thousands of variations that are possible.



But it's just really something to grasp. This is an independent consciousness field. That's what these cognitive families are. It's an enclosed consciousness field. And it is only when all of this stuff is integrated back and forth, all that outer authority, all those different ways of approaching it, all of it rooted in the same process, that only then is the potential of this consciousness of this particular family something that can emerge.

And what you'll see when we get deeper later on is that it's not even in the family, it begins in the single variable itself, because of course that's the primary communicative environment.

The Future

As we move into a future that is going to demand more isolation, more individual initiative, where inner authority is something that is going to be the only way that one can really navigate in the world, that understanding who you can communicate with, understanding what environment is the correct place for you to be in, understanding how to get there, understanding how to live all of that, is something that is going to be essential. And because we will no longer be able to rely on the Cross of Planning and its incredible development of institutions, that it's going to be necessary for us to have different kinds of informative networks, different ways in which we access information, and ways in which the information we access is information that we can trust.



Everything that I was given is about laying the foundation for the future. I was thinking before the class began how interesting it would be to have—maybe one year down the road I'll do that in Ibiza—a class for the four different cognitive families and see what that's like, literally see what that's like. See what that's like for them to be brought together with their own cognitive family and to teach all four of them the same thing and see how that works. It would be enormously fascinating.

But I think it's one of the things for you to keep in mind and for you to track. Again, when the upgrade comes to AI, the filtering system that is being worked on, it will make it very easy for you to be able to filter your chart library and to be able to filter for your cognitive family and to be able to filter for not simply the cognitive family, but again to be able to filter for those that are relative to you in terms of whether they are upper or lower, design side or personality side. In other words, you can actually filter to begin to see who really are those very similar kindred spirits, and then to begin to see in the relationships around you how many members of your cognitive family are present in one way or another.

It's just interesting to begin to look at our transpersonal world in a new way. This is the huge change that AI has brought. That is, rather than looking at the personal, which is what Human Design analysis is all about and what the whole history of Human Design analysis is about, that this is the first time that we are going beyond that, truly beyond that. That is, we are beginning to focus on transpersonal. We're beginning to focus on our transpersonal relationships, our place in the world relative to others.

All right, an interesting start. I hope you enjoyed that. To all of you, until next week, bye for now.

~



Lesson Three

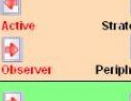
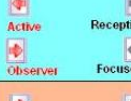
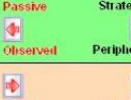
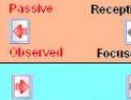
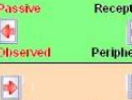
Independent Variable: Observed/Peripheral

Good morning to you. Before I get into the specific subject today, I want to reflect for a moment on the significance of what we are looking at when we're looking at variable. The first thing is that my focus on this particular way of organizing these cognitive families, that is, organizing them through the perspective of the independent variable, when we're looking at variable and particularly when we're looking at the independent variable what we're looking at is an organizing mechanism.

I've mentioned to you that variable is, how shall I express this, an octave above type. That is, where type is about the internal and personal and unique organizing mechanism, that when we're looking at variable we're looking at this transpersonal organizing mechanism. It's deeply related to the concept of fractal as it is expressed in Human Design. That is, the way in which certain positioning is established as a result of the way in which it was initiated in which certain forces are not so much destined in that sense, but without the intervention of mutation they are certainly going to be aligned at one time or another in the geometry.

Variable: The Potential of Outer Authority

It is the most fascinating aspect for me when we look at the independent variable itself. That is, looking at the lower theme here in each of these boxes, that what we're looking at is a combination of, to keep it very, very simple, a combination of position and perspective. After all, this is what we're getting, that is the positioning which is coming

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active Strategic Observed Focused	 Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	 Active Receptive Observed Focused	 Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	 Active Strategic Observer Focused	 Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	 Active Receptive Observer Focused	 Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	 Passive Strategic Observed Focused	 Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	 Passive Receptive Observed Focused	 Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	 Passive Strategic Observer Focused	 Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	 Passive Receptive Observer Focused	 Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral

out of the design side and the perspective that is emerging out of the personality side. When you begin to recognize that, when you begin to grasp what that basic construct is, the positioning and perspective, first of all you get to see that there are



those of us who share the same position and perspective. And of course, that's something that is very important.

That is, variable is about the potential of outer authority. If it has any deep practical value, ultimately it's about who you can most successfully communicate with depending on subjects by the way. But it really is an alignment of commonality in the way in which the basic mundane plane is dealt with. Out of that comes many nuances. That is, out of that comes the dependent variable and then of course beyond that the whole construct of what the individual is and what their particular uniqueness is going to be within that fixed, general frame.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	Active Observer Strategic Focused	Active Observer Strategic Peripheral	Active Observer Receptive Focused	Active Observer Receptive Peripheral
DRL	Passive Observed Strategic Focused	Passive Observed Strategic Peripheral	Passive Observed Receptive Focused	Passive Observed Receptive Peripheral
DRR	Passive Observer Strategic Focused	Passive Observer Strategic Peripheral	Passive Observer Receptive Focused	Passive Observer Receptive Peripheral

And it's this fixed general frame that is really so interesting. I don't know if you recall when I was talking about it, I think it was last week, when you see life forms on the planet, what you get to see is that they secure niches, that is, they secure environmental niches for themselves. They are not species that have this odd drive to go everywhere and be everywhere, which of course is very much what the not-self seven-centered process was on this planet. But what you get to notice about any of the bio-forms is that they secure that niche and out of the security of that niche, obviously, they evolve with a certain perspective. If you emerge in the jungle you see very differently than a species that emerges on the savanna. The whole way in which you visualize things, the whole way in which that whole process is going to operate, all of those things, become quite different.

When we look at the complexity of what it is to be us, that is, these rather sophisticated killer monkeys in these odd nine-centered vehicles, after we've inherited all of that not-self conquering of the planet by the very clever seven-centered strategic being that could build an igloo in the north and make a good hammock in the south, you get to a very strange recognition through variable, because variable says yes,



we have this capacity to be everywhere, like ants, like cockroaches, there are species on this plane that have the same kind of possibility.

But what is extraordinary in variable is how clearly we are meant to be, however you want to express it, indoor people, outdoor people, mountain people, valley people, kitchen people, you name it. In other words, it is very clear that in order for us to be able to develop a collective perspective that carries an inherent quality of truthfulness to it we would need to be able to have human beings who are intended to be in certain environments with certain perspectives to be in those environments, and then to be able to provide in their outer authority or through their outer authority the by-product of what that specific positioning and that specific perspective can bring, and of course that in conjunction with others.

Clearly, we're not meant to be as flexible as we think we are in terms of our ability to adapt to different environments. Again, this is a not-self thing. You put up with a horrendous heat, not because you're particularly designed to deal with horrendous heat, but your not-self has taken you there for certain not-self reasons, whatever that may be, and vice versa to the cold or whatever the case may be. Something to really understand is that in not operating correctly as a species, in operating only out of what is not-self authority and not-self decision making, that basically what we have done is that we have eliminated the possibility of true communication.

Proper Collective Communication

When we're talking about variable, we're really talking about the possibility for the emergence of proper collective communication, something that does not exist in the not-self world. It just doesn't. It's so obvious that the not-self is trapped by its lies and cannot escape them. There's no way out. And the thing that is so fascinating about variable is what variable is saying is that how are we possibly going to be able to communicate with each other with a true outer authority when we're not in the right place with the right perspective.

Aside from what our work is, to begin to distinguish these different cognitive families, to begin ultimately to go through all of this, to be able to see what this magic square really represents. But overall, you really have to see that as long as you're looking at it from what is the priority perspective, that is, beginning with the independent variable, because again dependent is dependent. Everything about the possibility of the personality, everything about it, is dependent on that positioning and that perspective.

So, what we're looking at is something that is, as I said this octave from type, what type is going to do for you is type aligns you to the correct way of making decisions so that you can begin to move in what is a proper trajectory, that you begin to align yourself to what is the correct movement and in that correct movement moving towards what is the ideal or the correct perspective. But variable says something else. Variable says that once you're in that process that ultimately you are going to have



to find your environment and you're going to have to find that environment in order to fulfill the potential of what is your personality.

It's one of those interesting things about the way in which the mechanics have revealed the potential to be able to transform a human being. That is, Human Design with its Strategy and Authority says that if you get this right [*design side*], you automatically get this right [*independent variables*]. But the struggle is always here [*personality dependent variable*]. It's always there. And you see, there are many people who follow their Strategy and Authority and those people are always moving

towards the right direction, but it doesn't mean that they have arrived at the right place or not. And until that environment and perspective is correct for them, and by the way as they move along in their process correctly they will get there anyway.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observed Focused	Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral

tended for the not-self. That is, for deeply conditioned human beings who sometime in the middle of their life wake up and discover this. After all, it is for those that are yet to be born. It is for the future. It's for those who can be raised correctly, fed correctly, who are going to understand deeply how to make a decision in their life, that it will be natural for them to find their environment and its corresponding correct perspective.

The reality of this is that none of this information was in-

Outer Authority is Dependent on Where it is and What it Sees

But one of the things to understand about the transformation of the personality, that is, the ultimate transformation of personality is when it is no longer involved in the mundane tasks of decision making, then there lies the possibility for the expression of its outer authority. But whatever the outer authority of this personality may or may not be, it is wholly dependent on where it is and what it sees. Not simply where it is and what it sees, but how it is where it is, and the way it sees what it sees. Because in fact as we well know that depending on what is going to be the subtlety of the tonal architecture underneath, that the seeing itself, whatever that perspective is, is going to be divided into its six different views.

We're talking about collective consciousness. And I'm not talking about the consciousness field as it exists today. I'm talking about the way in which the consciousness field can be, was intended to be transformed. And I only say intended in that



it's obvious in the mechanics that it's possible. It doesn't mean, of course, that it's possible in the reality. It is clear to me that it is not, but it does mean that variable because it cannot achieve that, doesn't mean that it cannot have some practical values. That is, practical values in beginning to understand where one can best express one's outer authority, after all.

I've been asked many times and it's interesting because right now in this semester I'm doing the sexuality course, something I haven't done in a long time. And everything about the nature of sexuality as an example is all rooted in the genetic imperative and it's all rooted in attraction. One of the dilemmas of variable is that variable associations aren't necessarily the most obvious or in any way the kinds of things that you're particularly looking for.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observed Focused	Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral

Everything about variable is burdened by the not-self, because this is about sameness. And it's not about sameness in the sense that we're talking about homogenization, because we are not. We are talking about sameness only in the broadest, broadest brush stroke, because literally this is what the independent variable is. It is that brushstroke of sameness. And that brushstroke of sameness eliminates an enormous amount of explanatory—we're trying to get the very basics of what you see across to the other.

And it is something very beautiful to understand about this sameness, is that it provides this foundation, not in which you agree with each other, because again, this is not about the mind being an inner authority where having somebody agree with you is important. It's not the point of the communication. The point of the communication is not to influence or mutate, despite the fact that those things may be possible. The point of the communication is just to communicate.

What is so interesting about those that are going to share that same positioning and perspective is that they all get to see different nuances of what all of them can relate to. They can all relate to it because they're coming from the same basic foundation. And it means that the possibility of expanding one's awareness is something that then grows. When you think about the different views that are going to be there, all of those different views with a variety of the positionings, all of that based on being in that position with that perspective as the foundation, this is the whole basis of grasping this.



It's so obvious to me that if the potential in this particular form is uniqueness, then there is a finite potential for truth. And that finite potential for truth is the collective expression of uniqueness. It isn't going to work any other way. When you're looking at the independent variable, it's like having two scientists who have the same training, who are looking at something differently. But they come out of the same training, and because they come out of the same training despite the fact that their perspective is going to lead them in different directions they have the ability to understand where the other went, what they saw and it isn't necessarily that that is there to change the conceptual result of one because of the impact of the other. It isn't about that at all.

It's about the "ah" factor—ah, that's interesting—that's the "ah" factor. It adds to our depth. And it's not so much that one either agrees with it or disagrees with it, one simply just takes it in, because it is interesting, and there is a quality of resonance to it that gives it a certain validity that means that as you're going along your own way you're also carrying in that, that ripple effect of being able to see just beyond your own little perspective.

We are Diminished by the Lack of Outer Authority in the World

The personality crystal doesn't like to be in a body, if I could put it that way. I'm anthropomorphizing it. It's deeply limiting. It's not like the design crystal. For the design crystal, this is its one moment. This is it. This is what its existence has been all about, to create this vehicle, to manage this vehicle in this one little vast cycle. But the personality crystal has been in and out, in and out, in and out. And everything about being inside the meat, inside the carne, it's a trap. The personality crystal knows it's a trap. It is choiceless and helpless in the back seat, no matter how much it screams.

And the fact is that its potential is to see far beyond the frame of the vehicle, it is a passenger. The driver watches the road, the gauges, and the wheel. The passenger is anywhere and everywhere looking forward, looking back, looking to the side, looking down, beyond, always looking beyond. This is what our passenger is all about, always looking beyond, the passenger that never, ever sees itself, the passenger that's always just looking out beyond the vehicle. It's its whole purpose.

If the vehicle is not in the right place, if you're not operating correctly so that vehicle is not aligned correctly, then the options for the passenger become limited, become, in most cases, absolutely dysfunctional. And the point of it all is that we may be all driving, those of us in some variable, driving together down the same road, but all the passengers are looking this way and that way. And what they see, it's like being on the train, you know that experience of being on a train, you always wonder if you're on the right side to see the nicest view, and you can't have it all. This is us. And we are diminished by the lack of outer authority in the world, we are diminished by it. All we have is homogenized stuff. And we have homogenized consciousness that has emerged out of beings that are not in the right place, who do not have the right perspective.



The Arrows

These arrows are funny things aren't they? Because when you're talking about a variable, it's really the only thing that you can look at that binds them. We're going to look at the observed/peripheral family today. What are we really looking at? Over

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL		Active Strategic Observed Peripheral		Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR				
DRL		Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral		Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR				

here we have a left and over here we have a right. The thing that defines variable is leftness and rightness. This is the great equation; this is one of those brilliant binaries, the left and the right that's the two that comes together as the four that builds to the 16. It is a basic formula.

Left/right is an enormous overview, isn't it? It's a huge overview. And yet, it is the only distinguishing quality that we can work with specifically if we're going to look at this group as a family, because as we well know that the moment that we get to break down into its nuances, that there are members of this family who are in the right position on the shores and members of this family who are right position in the markets, and the ones on the shores see probability, and the ones in the market see power. And obviously, these are very, very different beings, in a sense. And yet they're together in the same family, a family that genetically is able to move across and establish itself in all these various environments so its family can be represented there.

Independent Variable			
Observed ← Left	DESIGN EXTERNAL Color	Personality EXTERNAL Color View	Peripheral Right →
Natural	6 Shores	6 Personal	Observed
Narrow	5 Valleys	5 Probability	Conditioned
Active	4 Mountains	4 Wanting	Novice
Upper ↑	Landscape Hardscape		
Wet	3 Kitchens	3 Power	Lower ↓ Follower
Internal	2 Markets	2 Possibility	Anti-Theist
Selective	1 Cores	1 Survival	Separatist

So we cannot understand the nature of what this independent variable is by going through all of this. No, these are the nuances. And we well know that these nuances apply to every single inde-



pendent variable that is repeated over and over that each variable needs to find its place in its perspective. The only thing that makes them different, the only thing that you can look at that is the key to understanding what it is, is the arrows themselves and the quality that they represent, because this is the key, the leftness here, the rightness here.

Left is Old/Right is New

What does it mean to be left on the design side? Forget about the keynote for a moment. Just think about what it means to be left. What is the left intrinsically?

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL		<div> <div>Active</div> <div>Strategic</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>		<div> <div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>
DLR				
DRL		<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Strategic</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>		<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>
DRR				

The thing to understand about left is that we have a super word for it. We call it strategic; strategic, active, focused, intense. There are all of these attributes that you need to feel the moment that you think left, whether we're talking about personality or design, just to have a sense of it. Left is old; right is new. Simply, left is

the strategic past. The way we got here, focused, this is the way we got here, deeply active, focused with purpose, on the move. And the right is something else. The right is passive to active. It is open. It is much more relaxed.

What we're looking at here is not simply the breakdown that we get to see when we investigate what the value is when we look at the design. So we say, ok, this is environments, here are the very environments and this is what it could mean, and so forth and so on. No, I'm talking about just the quality of this combination.

The Left Body

Let's think about the left body. It's a strategic body. It is active. It is the kind of body that is going to need to move. It is the kind of brain that ultimately would be deeply stimulated because this is the leftness. When you're dealing with it nodally, when you're dealing with the design node, for me the design node is one of the most incredible things in the whole mix after all, because in a sense it really is the key. Through the link nodes it's able to align itself to the nodes on the personality side and in that sense brings the fusion of design and personality into a viable holistic whole.



The design node represents not simply the importance of being in the right environment, because the emphasis should be put on place, it's about being in the right environment. And it is to understand something about the way in which we evolved evolutionarily, in the same way that we look at PHS dietary regimen and we can go from the caveman to the most sophisticated. We also have to see that here in dealing with the vehicle and dealing with the body in the environment that each of us have a unique environment in which we flourish or in which we are intended to flourish in different environments over time. And always when you're looking environmentally or you're looking in terms of evolutionary movement you start from the bottom and you work your way up.

The Importance of Being in the Correct Environment

But, it's important to understand that we all have a specific environment that is necessary for us. Now again, these environments as they are expressed in the keynotes, and if you need to, go back and review the material, there is a lot of deconstruction that has to take place in terms of understanding how these particular environments exist in the modern world, the mountain that can be the top floor of a building, whatever the case may be. Again, to be able to see that how important it is for us as beings to be in an environment that is nurturing for us.

The most extraordinary thing about the design node is that what it really is saying is that there are certain environments that benefit what it is to be a nine-centered Uranian being. One of the things that we all must come to grips with is that we have a new kind of body. We've had it since 1781, but we have a new body and what we have seen as a result of this new body, because it's Uranian, because the maturing process is so much longer for this vehicle, that is, around 40 years old, that these are vehicles that are designed to live much longer than seven-centered vehicles. And of course, it's self-evident. All you have to do is look at the statistics of the incredible number of human beings who are now in their 80s and 90s and hundreds. There is this enormous shift.

Now, of course, there is a problem with all this. If you're in a nine-centered vehicle, in a Uranian vehicle with a Saturnian seven-centered consciousness and you're living a not-self life, chances are by the time you get to your 70s you'll be an Alzheimer's victim or whatever because you simply have not developed the Uranian potential of what the nine-centered vehicle is.

One of the real deep secrets revealed in this knowledge is that we all have a need for a unique environment to nurture us. So these environments are very, very important. And remember that each of us are a member of a cognitive family and that if we as a member of that family can be in our environment and other members of our family can be in their correct environments then as a family we can begin to understand collectively the nature of the world itself.

It's one of the beautiful things about how if you distill this down you get to see that in essence there are only four ways in which we meet the world, the way in which we



understand the world, or in the potential of the way in which we can understand the world. And ultimately that is distilled down to the dualism that is the bedrock of this knowledge. That is, in this case the dualism that is so perfectly expressed by left and right.

The Left: Observed

So let's think about this environment, whatever the environment happens to be, whether it's in or out and it's here or there the nuance is not the point. The point is the approach; the way in which the vehicle needs to operate in that environment and it's that environment that is going to nurture that leftness in this particular case. This is going to be somebody who in the right environment is going to have enhanced vitality. Not only vitality, but these are the kinds of beings that when they're in the right environment that they are, generally speaking, again it's generally speaking, they are going to be very active in those environments.

Now, remember that the nodes and the independent variable represent the transpersonal. So, this activity of the strategic body is also an activity that gets pointed at others. In other words, they're more likely to move towards somebody than have somebody move towards them as an example. In other words, they are, how shall I put this, they're less restrained or withdrawn or intimidated or whatever the case may be. When you're in your right environment your vehicle responds to what is correct for it, how to operate.

For example, let's say that you're left and you're intended to have this quality, this activity quality in your vehicle in the right environment and you're not in the right environment. You're going to have problems with your activity level, you are going to have problems finding the energy to do things. In other words, there's going to be a limitation. That limitation is resistance, the resistance damages the potential for the quality of life because everything about the design node is it ultimately is about the quality of life. Now, the quality of life is enhanced when you're in the right environment.

Being in the Right Environment Reduces Resistance

By the way, being in the right environment isn't simply a matter that this is a natural place for your physical vehicle. But it's also important to understand that this is the environment where you meet the least resistance. In other words, that resistance, and again I go back to reminding you as always that we're objects moving in space. Anything that is moving is going to meet resistance. Our movement in space meets resistance. To be in the right environment reduces the resistance, which means that it enhances the potential of the life and enhances the long-term possibility of quality of life.

One of the themes about being nine-centered and being in a Uranian body is that the more aware you are, the more likely it is that you will live a much longer and healthy



life, because the awareness allows you to avoid the resistance. And I speak of awareness within the context of knowing how to make a decision, knowing how to operate correctly so that you're eliminating all of that resistance that is the wear and tear that kills human beings.

A sad story today in the news, Heath Ledger, this young actor, 28 years old, Saturn return kills himself with a drug overdose. And you think about the not-self and the torment of what it is to be in this life, the enormous resistance that the not-self brings on itself, not simply because it makes decisions incorrectly, but beyond that it is rarely where it should be. It is rarely in an environment that is enhancing the general potential of its vehicle. It's not putting itself in a position where it can look at the world and see what's there for it to see. And in that, be able to fulfill its potential.

Passenger Consciousness Value is after the Post-Kironian Phase

There are many stages in the process of differentiating. But this is one of those stages that ultimately is a profound importance. It just is. And it is not about profound importance in the ultimate sense of what Design can do for you in this life because for most human beings, the vast majority of human beings who have connection to Human Design will never approach it at this level and they will be satisfied with the advantages that Strategy and Authority can bring them, all of this is about something else. It is about setting up the possibility for the release of passenger conscious. And you can't do that if you're not properly nurturing the vehicle.

The ultimate value of passenger consciousness is not something that is going to be available until the post-Kironian phase. In other words, because our maturation process now—the Uranian half-life between ages 38 and 44, people have their Uranian opposition, that's equivalent to, in the Saturnian age, what 14 or 15 years old was. The concept of true outer authority and the value of true outer authority is something that is there to arise post-Kiron, that is, beyond the 50s in this huge extended cycle of time that has opened up for the nine-centered being.

And of course within the design mechanism of that, if you are operating correctly, if you are nurturing your vehicle by being in the right environment, then the fact is that that is a period in your life that can be enormously productive because it's not going to be handicapped by the dilemmas of the dysfunctional vehicle. You know the old proverb or the old saying, you could wish for anything but first of all you've got to wish for your health. If you're healthy, anything is possible, if you're not healthy, boy, life is a bitch, because everything gets drained into it. And of course, when we are talking about our potential as these transitional forms, we have an incredible potential to live really enormous healthy lives. But again, it's about having all the ingredients in place.

So, for me when I'm looking at leftness in terms of the body, it's a feel for, you know when somebody is in a place that they really like. You know what I mean? You know what that's like when you go into an environment and you really like it. It is



an enriching thing. And where you see it most clearly in the leftness is that you see it in the activity level, the stimulating level that is there in those vehicles in those environments. It doesn't matter, obviously what the environment is going to be.

The Right: Peripheral

The other side, of course, here we have a shift, obviously. It's the most, one of the most I should say, because there are so many by now, one of the most significant contributions to understanding the nature of being is this mutation that has taken place in the visual cortex, because this is the place where we have the mutation between left and right. It's an incredible transition. And it is a mutation of the left.

In other words, it is a mutation of the way in which the visual cortex of the left operates. The visual cortex of the left is a focusing one. We have this binary vision, the binary vision that was the source of a tremendous advantage for the evolving human, this binary vision that aligns to a particular focus. And everything about the way in which the left has emerged has come out of this strategic focus.

The transition in the visual cortex is that the focus, in a sense, has been eliminated, if you will. And what I mean by that is that there is no longer a focus on what is visually taken in, there is a mutated focus on how it's stored. In other words, the focusing is turned inward rather than outward, and turned inward in a mutative way. This is the thing that makes the right, and in this case we're dealing with the potential of the right, the right personality, the potential of the right that is so extraordinary. That is, this capacity to look at the world differently from traditional humanity, that is, seven-centered humanity and those of us that are left, like me who's left, in that sense.

Observed / Peripheral Independent Variable					
Observed ← Left		DESIGN EXTERNAL	Personality EXTERNAL		Peripheral Right →
		Color	Color	View	
Natural	6	Shores	6	Personal	Observed
Narrow	5	Valleys	5	Probability	Conditioned
Active	4	Mountains	4	Wanting	Novice
Upper ↑	Landscape Hardscape				Lower ↓
Wet	3	Directions	3	Power	Follower
Internal	2	Markets	2	Possibility	Anti-Theist
Selective	1	Caves	1	Survival	Separatist



When you're dealing with the right, because it is a mutation, there is very, very little experiential development yet. After all, we represent the very first generation of human beings that are even aware of this mutation. And the fact is that it is only since 1781, and quite frankly, only since the beginning of the 1960s when we entered into the 1st line of the precession of the equinox, the 1st line of the Cycle of Planning, that we could finally get to all of the investigative levels and be able to finally get the information. The fact is that when we're dealing with the right, we're dealing with something that in essence is alien.

The Personality Node

So, let's think about it in the context of what the personality node represents, because the personality node is really extraordinary. You look at the daily program or listen to Dharmen, if you look at the nodes, the nodes are always telling you the way in which the world is being conditioned to see. And of course, if you follow that and you watch the headlines as Sheldon mentions, you really get to see the joke. The focus becomes whatever perspective the not-self is handed by the program.

It also says a great deal about understanding the nature of seeing in the first place; is that you can't see everything. You know my joke about having people with 32 different nodal configurations all standing on a street corner watching an accident, and then you take down their observations of what they saw. Though they all saw the same accident, they all will see it differently, because they see differently. They're looking for different things and they are limited in that perspective.

The Right is Vulnerable

So, it's something to understand about what the right brings, is that the right brings an openness that is entirely new, because it brings an openness that is fundamentally defenseless. This is the great vulnerability of the right as it emerges in the mutation. And by the way, all new mutations are vulnerable. It is the way it is. So it's something to understand this deep vulnerability that is inherent in the right, because of course it is in a left world.

Now, we have a keynote here that simply says peripheral. It's obvious why the left body in the right environment is going to be observed, because they are, they're off and running and they're stimulating and there's all of that body. But how they see, that perspective of that being, the way they're looking, they're taking everything in. And when I say everything, as we'll see because it's all nuances, you take in everything relative to what it is. That's the

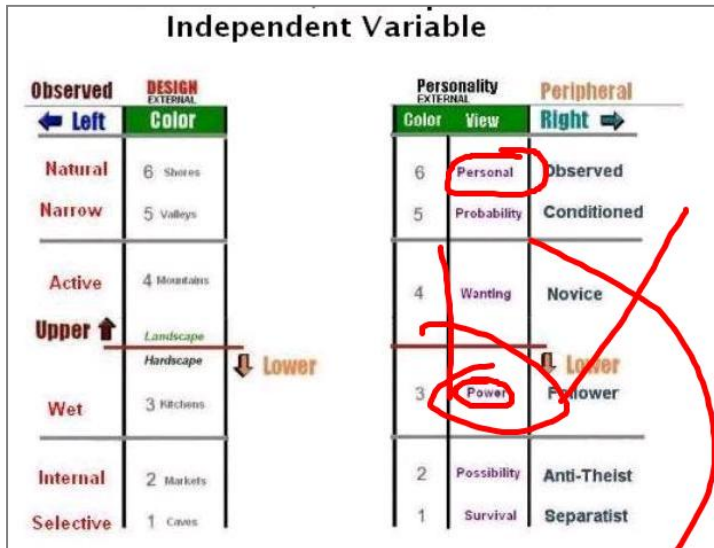
Observed / Peripheral Independent Variable					
Observed ← Left	DESIGN EXTERNAL Color		Personality INTERNAL Color View	Peripheral Right →	
Natural	6 Shores		6 Personal	Observed	
Narrow	5 Valleys		5 Probability	Conditioned	
Active	4 Mountains		4 Wanting	Novice	
Upper ↑	Landscape Handscape	↓ Lower		↓ Lower	
Wet	3 Rhythms		3 Power	Follower	
Internal	2 Markets		2 Possibility	Anti-Theist	
Selective	1 Caves		1 Survival	Separatist	

VARIABLES: That Which Binds Us

A Digital Book for 3rd Year PHS & RP Students



great joke after all. If you're dealing with the personal, that personal perspective, or let's say it's power, you take in everything that relates to that theme, everything.



If it was coming from the strategic side, you would only be focused on a specific aspect of power in any perspective, not being able to see the full spectrum. But it also means that this being can be very misleading. They can be very misleading, these people, they really can. They look like they're pointed at something, but they're not really. When you think they're looking at you, they're probably not. It's not that you're not in the frame, but the perspective is very, very different. It's different.

We have to grasp variable to begin with by the independent through the left-ness/rightness, you have to get a feel for these beings. And by the way, it is not easy to recognize them, because if they're not in the right environment you don't really get the beauty of it. They're not interested in you. Remember, this is transpersonal.

They're interested in the it-ness of it. That's what they're looking at. They're looking at a spectrum. Yet their body gives the impression that it's going to be strategic, but it's not.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL		<div>Active Strategic</div> <div>Observed Peripheral</div>		<div>Active Receptive</div> <div>Observed Peripheral</div>
DLR				
DRL		<div>Passive Strategic</div> <div>Observed Peripheral</div>		<div>Passive Receptive</div> <div>Observed Peripheral</div>
DRR				

And what does that mean ultimately for the personality? Ultimately, it means that the personality, rather than simply having to work with what is the very narrow focus of the strategic intent, which by the way, that's fine, all things are equal. But instead of that, this is a personality that is going to have a tremendous amount of detail to work with.



There is going to be all of this peripheral information, all of it is going to be there. There is a huge palette for the personality consciousness to dab into and to work with.

This is my variable, this is my independent variable. In my design this is my actual

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL		Active Strategic Observed Peripheral		Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR				
DRL		Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral		Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR				

variable configuration, my DLL/PLR. And you can see that I'm three parts left, I'm only one part right. So, I find it fascinating, the advantage, in fact, that the peripheral gives me, as well as the disadvantages. And I've been very, very fortunate in my life because my environment is shores, and I was born on an island and have lived on three of them. I've lived on one now for a very long time.

It's very clear to me the way in which this underlying mechanism operates. But what's curious is the way in which certain advantages arise out of this. We all have these different kinds of combinations. And of course, in this cognitive family, after all this is just a dependent variable up there, there are all these four different dependent variables that ride on top of that independent variable and that quality of what the variable is, that left/rightness.

It often leads in the transpersonal to people thinking that you're interested in them and you're looking all around, these kinds of things. You begin to get a feel of it. You can see the difference the moment that you would go away from this and you would enter into a totally different variable if you dropped down from the observed to the observer, if you go over here to this right body with this right perspective, boy are they going to feel different. They're going to feel very, very different.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observed Focused	Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral



Clans and Families

So, this is the beginning of beginning to get a feel for this. I don't want it to be lost for you in the abstract of these formulas. I really want you to slowly try to get a sense of how to understand these, because again, our task ultimately is to give each of the 16 its own flavor. So that there is a quality, a unique quality in them that we can grasp as an organizing principle, because of course each of these families in a sense are broken down into clans. If you pull any one of these single boxes, that's

basically what you've got, you've got a clan and the clans together will ultimately form the cognitive family. And in that, of course, you have very different strains.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLI	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRI	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral

And I use terminologies like clan and family on purpose. That is, for me the organizing principle that as not-self through our biology

we actually materialized on this plane as clans and families, and we organized according to that genetic imperative evolutionary process. There has always been an underlying configuration for clans and families, but not based on bloodline, based on commonality in imprints, based on the ultimate purpose of the establishment of truth, the establishment of a legitimate collective consciousness.

So once we have an ability to grasp the foundation, just to be able to get a feel for the leftness and the rightness, then we can begin to see the way in which the diversified potential of the independent variable moves. The independent variable stays the same, it binds the family together. And then we have all of these possible dependent variables, the four possibilities of the dependent variables of the differences in the brain system and the way in which the personality actually will be able to operate. And we can see how each of these groupings, each of these families broken down into their clans, that they form one of the pillars of the way in which we are intended to find communal transpersonal acceptable truths.

The Emergence of Idealized Communication

The beauty for me about the nature of variable is that it says something very profound to me about the way in which the whole structure is focused. I learned that first in my deep work with tone, to see how the cognitive architectures are literally the bedrock of everything. Everything is endowed with the possibility of conscious-



ness. Everything is ultimately pointed towards the evolution of cognitive potential. And when you see that at that level that how everything is pointed towards it, how it is tone that determines leftness and rightness let us not forget that, that the thing to grasp most of all about variable is that variable is pointing us towards the way in which the idealized communication is intended to emerge.

That is, the place and the connection to the other in which outer authority is something that can finally emerge not simply as an

expression of one unique being, but the expression of a community in its communication with each other. In other words, this is what variable is all about. It is about transcendent consciousness. And obviously not something that in a larger scale is going to have a practical application, but again, I suggest very clearly that outer authority needs to be expressed, and not to the not-self. It isn't going to do much good.

We need to share outer authority. We need to fulfill the potential that is there in each of us to be able to express this true outer authority. I doubt very much if there is going to be any time in whatever time is left in the history of our species that the potential that is here in variable is realized as a consciousness field. But I think that it can enhance deeply the development of knowledge, and the development of knowledge in what is, in our sense, the Human Design community.

In other words, you're going to be able to tell the purity of somebody's outer authority. And variable points us towards fractals in which we need to embrace those that are there in our clans, in our families to expand our own consciousness and in return share with them, obviously, what is our own outer authority. This is about building up a new communal knowledge base.

It's not about having the knowledge base imposed from above, but it's about the emergence through outer authority, through the communal embrace of outer authority, the emergence of a new knowledge base for humanity, or for those that will follow such a journey.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active Strategic Observed Focused	 Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	 Active Receptive Observed Focused	 Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	 Active Strategic Observer Focused	 Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	 Active Receptive Observer Focused	 Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	 Passive Strategic Observed Focused	 Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	 Passive Receptive Observed Focused	 Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	 Passive Strategic Observer Focused	 Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	 Passive Receptive Observer Focused	 Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral



Focus on the Leftness and Rightness

Anyway, it gives you something that I really want you to just focus on. I want you to focus on this leftness and this rightness, because this is the way that you understand it. Look at your own independent variable. Begin to look clearly at what family you belong to, what are the clans, do you know people who belong in them. Look at all of these things. Begin to build up a framework so that you can begin to experience this. Nobody's ever really experienced this.

This is the most radically new knowledge in Human Design. It really is. It is something that took nearly 18 years, a whole nodal cycle before it had an opportunity to emerge. It is really an opportunity to see the larger organizing principle and to see that organizing principle in the way in which it's intended to operate, and to see our own place within it and to see our relationship to the community around us.

And by the way, don't jump to conclusions that the outer authority that can be shared within a family or clan is a limitation in terms of the rest, it isn't. We will get to magic squares and the way they work and the way connections emerge in them through the dynamics of the square itself. But first and foremost, we'll go through the basics.

But anyway, I hope you enjoyed that, I hope you enjoy your first day of the Rave New Year. Stay cool; trust in yourself and be prepared for the unexpected; that's my Rave New Year motto. Anyway, take care; until next time, bye for now.

~



Lesson Four

Independent Variable: Observer/Focused

Good morning to all of you. Let's continue our journey, one of those areas of really deep fascination to me. And of course, we're moving along in our look at the various cognitive families and we are going to take a look at the right/left combination, that is, the right/left; the Observer/Focused.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral

The Nodes

Again, I think one of the things that is really so important about variable to begin with is to develop a much deeper and broader appreciation of the qualities of leftness and rightness and the qualities of leftness and rightness as, in this case, first and foremost as they apply to the independent variable. I think that for those of you particularly who have spent a long time in the knowledge that beginning to see that the foundation of the life and the foundation of the possibilities of the life are all based on the Nodes. It really puts into perspective the unusual nature of the Nodes, because they really are, they're unusual in that they operate very differently in terms of the way in which the programming mechanism works.



Basically in terms of the programming mechanism everything is going one way, that is, the Sun and the Moon and the planets are all going around the wheel in their counterclockwise motion. And there are the Nodes and they're the only ones that are really different. Their fundamental motion in reference to the rest is considered retrograde. That is, basically the Nodes bounce back and forth. They take one step forward and two steps back, so they are basically always moving backwards. It makes them very different.

Not only that, but it aligns the Nodes to what is one of the most fundamental programming elements that we deal with. That is, in the larger context the global cycles, in particular now the global cycle we're in, which is the Cross of Planning cycle. Basically, the way in which the cycles are measured is according to the precession of the equinox. And the precession of the equinox is a retrograde movement. In other words, if we look at the nature of the wheel right now in terms of the movement of the equinox, that is, we have this movement that has brought us to the position of the 37th gate and the 37th gate to the 1st line; again, going retrograde. So we're going backwards. We have completed the last of the 37th gate. That is, it will be done by 2027. It's then that the precession is going to move into the 55th gate, 6th line, which is going to begin the new cycle and a new cycle with the theme of the Cross of the Sleeping Phoenix.

I bring this up in order to bring some broader value to the importance of the independent variable, not simply as a way of seeing the coordination of potential cognitive communication, because again that is really what it is about, it's about lines of communication, lines of ability to mutually communicate at a unique level. But there is this profound relationship that is there in the sense that the Nodes are aligned to what is a greater process.

Nodes: Programming without Interference

To begin with, when we think about the Nodes within the construct of calculation, the reality is that when we're dealing with the planets or the Moon we are dealing with objects and we are dealing with objects that are going to interfere with the neutrino ocean and transform that stream by their interaction. The fact is, though, the Nodes are positional. They are not objects. They are windows, in that sense, and they are windows to what is not so much different programming, because we're all in the neutrino ocean, but it is programming without interference.

It is interesting that the very, very ancient Hindu Brahmin astrologers considered the planets to be basically evil; that is, evil in the sense that they interfered with the pure communication. There was an intuitive grasp of the limitation of planetary influence because after all, the planets themselves are simply changing the essence of the information that is coming through. When we're dealing with the Nodes we are simply dealing with the direct connection between our crystals of consciousness and the neutrino stream from beyond the influence of what is in fact our solar cell or solar system or the aura of the Sun, in that sense.



In other words, when we're looking at our nodal alignment, particularly when we think about it from the context of incarnation and the concept of the relative eternal nature of what is the personality crystal, that here, looking at the independent variable, what you're seeing is something that is transcendent to the phenomena of the solar system itself. In other words, it is a geometry; it is a connectivity that provides each of us with a very, very unique movement that isn't influenced by the planets.

It is what's very interesting for me, always has been, that those people that have planets that are conjunct Nodes, whether conjunct both north and south or whether they have a planet that is conjunct one or the other, it is always one of those areas I think one day in the later maturity of this knowledge where specialization and research is something that will be much more common, that I think that this is an area that is really interesting. There is something that makes these beings very, very different.

My assumption is that in a way they are translators. Translator may not be a good word. They have a capacity of being able to integrate the two instructional phenomena, synthesize it, the influence of the neutrino stream from the stars and the influence of the Sun both having some way in which they blend in that. Again, it is one of those things that I've always recognized as something different, but again, I haven't spent an enormous amount of time probing any of that.

The independent variable is then something that is important to see as a transcendent phenomenon. That is, that when we are talking about fractal lines, when we're talking about cognitive families we're talking about something that transcends the presence of the influence of the solar system itself. In other words, it's cosmic, to give it some kind of glamorous title. It's not a false titling, in that sense. For me, I've said this before, because I've come such a long way in my journey in terms of—I was really in the thrall of the dependent variable, because after all it is so personal. It is, after all, it's so personal to this life.

When you're looking at the dependent variable you're looking at your brain system and you're looking at your mind. It is that area, obviously, that when I first began my work this was really the place to put the emphasis. That is, to develop an understanding of personality through that, through profile to understand the holistic configuration of the dependent variable to eventually be able to get to that point of understanding that through Strategy and Authority that the brain system is going to be given an opportunity to provide the foundation for a healthy personality that can fulfill its possibility of its costume, and all that stuff.

But the fact of the matter is that as important as that is, and it is, and I was occupied with that for a very, very long time, the deeper I have gone in my work beginning four or five years ago with doing structural stuff in the Ibiza events, every time I got involved in looking at that and discussing it I came back to the same place. Here is where the most mysterious construct is. This is really where there is this highly specialized geometry, and it is a highly specialized geometry that ultimately gets interfered with by the nature of the dependent variable, and this is the not-self



world. That is, the dependent variable is where the not-self world has its life and where it determines everything else.

And of course, the moment they we're dealing with the not-self we know that we're going to have dysfunction, that is, the independent variable is not going to operate correctly so we're not going to have the body in the right place to see the right thing and so forth and so on. And out of that we have this world of ours, this madness of ours that is all around us. And underlying all of this, at the dependent variable level nobody is really able to communicate to each other, if you know what I mean. In other words, there's all this not-self posturing and all the priorities of the open centers and their strategies and all that stuff.

But it's actually the independent variable that's the only thing that's going to align us not simply to where it is for us, that it is correct for us to be, correct for us in terms of our movement, correct for us in terms of the perception that is there. But of course, the Nodes represent what is transpersonal and this is where the shift has come for me. That is, we have a twofold—I'm a dualist, we have this binary that we're always dealing with, and wherever you look we're dealing with it. And the only way that we're going to be able to transform the dependent variable, it's just so obvious, it is the dependent variable. And the only thing that's going to make a difference is that if the independent variable is operating correctly.

And of course, the Nodes provide us with something else. That is, they have a function that is far more impressive than the dependent variable, far more impressive. When we think about the dependent variable, the first thing that we have to realize about it is the distance that is there between the personality and the design. We know that. At the dependent variable level the design is what you don't have access to. You just don't. And at the dependent variable level there is this lack of any kind of relationship between the personality and the design. There always seems to be a struggle between that mind and its form.

The Relationship between the Monopole and the Nodes

Yet, when we look at the independent variable, it is an independent variable because in fact it possesses something—that's not really the right word—what it has is the agency of the monopole. The relationship between the monopole and the Nodes of the Moon is instrumental in understanding how the whole thing works. This is the thing that is so fascinating.

First of all, when we're thinking about the magnetic monopole, obviously the monopole itself in terms of the way it's expressed through the G center, is that it is expressed through a basic binary, the binary that we call the Cross of the Vessel of Love and the Cross of the Sphinx. Each of those crosses is rooted in what is in fact the root binary monopole system. That is, the thing to grasp about the nature of the monopole is that when we say that it gives us our direction, these two themes, we always have in the definition of the monopole that it holds us together in the illusion



of our separateness. This is vessel stuff and it lines us up to our line of geometry. This is the Sphinx aspect to it.

The Link Nodes

And this line of geometry, the way that the monopole aligns us to that geometry is the way in which it connects to the Nodes. In other words, it is the influence of the monopole in relationship to the Nodes. And because the monopole is connected to the Nodes there is a unique function that's there. In the work of *History of Geometry*, one of the major themes that we looked at is the phenomenon of the link Nodes. And the link Nodes are a key in understanding why it is possible for us to have the potential of holistic differentiation. And it is an agency, a process that is only possible through the agency of the link Nodes that operate in conjunction with the monopole.

Basically what that means in the simplest of terms is that it takes your physical body and aligns it so that it has the correct perception. That the moment that the body is aligned, that the perception, this is simply a logical thing to grasp, the moment the body is aligned in its correct direction is the moment that it gets to see what it's supposed to see. In other words, in a sense, the only place where in the construct of a bodygraph that there is actually a true union between the design side and the personality side, the one thing that holds it together that you can see in the design calculation is that you see it through the Nodes and you see it through the way in which they are linked to each other.

This is the foundation. This is why it becomes the independent variable. It is only at this point when the alignment is correct, when the view is established, once the environment and view is established then and only then is the possibility there for the transformation of the personality and the awakening of the passenger. And of course, it begins with Strategy and Authority because it is Strategy and Authority that aligns the vehicle physically to what is correct for it, begins to reduce its resistance and begins to move it in that trajectory that is going to lead to the correct perspective.

	PLL	PLR
DLL	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral

Capture Frequency

The other side of the way in which that works, that is, in understanding the principle of the monopole that we're actually seeing the impact of the monopole in two ways. One way that we see the monopole is through capture frequency. In other words, we know that there is a phenomenon of frequency that is created by the streaming of neutrinos through the crystals of consciousness, the entry frequency we call base



and the internal frequency that is tone and we have this exit frequency that we refer to as color. The monopole captures these frequencies.

And because the monopole is what holds us together in the illusion of our separateness as well, it is the frequency of the illusion that determines the quality of the capture. It's really something to grasp. In other words, the holistic frequency determines the quality of the capture. What we call transference takes place when the holistic frequency is incorrect. And then what we get is harmonic capture. The color is releasing the 1 and the monopole captures a 4. And there's nothing wrong with the color or the crystal or the stream, the dilemma is in the holistic vehicle and the holistic vehicle is not going to capture properly if the independent variable is not functioning.

This is the classic foundation of understanding this knowledge, it really is. This is really where it all comes into place and you can see this incredible agency of the monopole in the way in which it works. What I've described to you as capture frequency is precisely what you get to see at another level when you're seeing it as the nodal representation. And of course, the advantage of the nodal representation—we'll take a look at this later in this program when we get into more specifics. What the Nodes represent in terms of their linking is that they literally represent the same phenomena. In other words, this is the capturing phenomena; this is the monopole binding these two aspects together, and in doing so, giving us holistically our direction.

One Cannot See Correctly When Not Operating Correctly

So you can see how this whole phenomena is built, this movement of us in space. You have to understand something about the nature of the independent variable. That is, if you are not operating correctly you do not see correctly. And you are not

	PLL	PLR
DLL	<div>Active Strategic</div> <div>Observer Focused</div>	<div>Active Strategic</div> <div>Observer Peripheral</div>
DPL	<div>Active Strategic</div> <div>Observer Focused</div>	<div>Active Strategic</div> <div>Observer Peripheral</div>
DRL	<div>Passive Strategic</div> <div>Observer Focused</div>	<div>Passive Strategic</div> <div>Observer Peripheral</div>
DRR	<div>Passive Strategic</div> <div>Observer Focused</div>	<div>Passive Strategic</div> <div>Observer Peripheral</div>

moving in the right direction. And so your life is never going to be able to be fulfilled. It is not. And the advantages that are inherent in your particular cognitive family gets lost. They just do. They get submerged in the homogenized world and the way in which that operates so that we don't even recognize these beings anymore that are part of our cognitive families, and we have no grasp of them, because if you're not in the right place and they are not in the right place then you're never together.

Every once in a while serendipity, there are many other elements in the movie, you may end up in the right place with somebody and you discover that you're having this incredible exchange with them and you wonder why, the serendipity of falling into the right place at the right time. But this is not about chance. And given that the not-self falls into such an ex-



LESSON FOUR

Observer/Focused

perience doesn't mean that the not-self mind knows what to do with it. It will misread it. It will make decisions based on it that have nothing to do with it whatsoever.

In working with variable and particularly in working with the understanding, the grasp of independent variable, we are finally beginning to see the way in which we are intended to be organized. And it's only when we literally are able to live out in the experiment of the process, live it out for real are we going to begin to get a glimpse of what is possible in terms of communication not simply within cognitive families, or the intensity of what is possible within one of the members of that family, one of the clans, the density of what's possible in terms of communication, but also the various other components that are there in terms of the way in which things work. This is where the communicative network of collective consciousness is intended to be established. And what we get is a whole dysfunction of all of this. And of course, out of that we get our homogenized consciousness field.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral

Leftness and Rightness is about Cognition

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused		Active Receptive Observer Focused	
DRL				
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused		Passive Receptive Observer Focused	

Let's go back to getting a feel for leftness and rightness. Remember something about it; whether one is left or right, it's all dependent on what the tone is. That's the thing that makes the difference, nothing else, just tone. And we know what tone is. We know the tone is cognitive architecture. So one of the things that we need to see

about leftness and rightness is that it is always about cognition, it is always about awareness, it is always about that. Regardless of what the movie looks like, this is the underlying thematic, this is the underlying architecture.



Now, cognition means something very different when we're dealing with the dependent variable, very different. It's different in that we are dealing specifically with both the cognitive instrument, the brain system itself and whatever the physical sensory capacity is going to be, and of course the mental conceptual expression of all of that in what we refer to as mind. That is, the way in which the personality is going to operate in terms of its Sun/Earth style, whatever that may be. So, in that sense the cognition has a value that we readily associate with. In other words, it's the way in which we talk about somebody having outer vision; then we have a sense of what that means. That is, we understand what that is as a cognitive value.

But when we're talking about the independent variable we're not talking about the brain system. We're not talking about mind, or the personality's style, if you will. In fact, we're talking about something that is inherently very, very physical. And basically what it's stating is that this is not about being cognitive, it is about being able to establish the best environment for cognition to emerge. In other words, it is about getting to a specific orientation, a specific position that enhances the potential for cognition.

Remember that it's only the dependent variable that has in that sense true color and tone in the sense that those are the crystals. What we're looking at in the Nodes, remember that we're looking at a fundamental resonance. It's a resonance that is there. In other words, it is pointing you towards where you're going to be most enriched by the cognitive field, where is that. And in that orientation, what is the view that you are going to deeply connect to that is going to offer the personality this opportunity for conceptual awareness based on a correct perspective.

Healing the Body

So yes, it is about cognition, but it's about the way in which you establish the potential for cognition. Now, what we know about that is that we know a number of things. First of all, you have to be healthy. It's just an interesting thing to think about. The power of brain-mind system is rooted in the well-being of the vehicle itself. And of course, when I say the well-being I'm talking about its nutrition. That is, the quality of nutrition that the vehicle is taking in is something that is going to be very important to establishing its cognitive potential.

You can see that just in the obvious sense. If you have a physical problem, any physical problem is going to distract you. It simply does. Not only will it distract you, but of course it takes energy away from you, that very distraction. It takes away a potential that is there for you to be able to dedicate what is the cognitive potential in you to really be able to dedicate it fully. It's why the healing of the body is the first thing that Human Design brings. It cannot bring the healing of the mind first, it cannot, it truly cannot. It begins with the body.

Everything about Strategy and Authority, after all this is form knowledge, it begins with a basic understanding that if the body doesn't operate correctly, a lot of other things won't as well. And of course, this operating of the vehicle correctly as we well



know this begins with in terms of Design with a mechanical understanding that it is the vehicle that needs to assume authority in the life. In other words, it is the vehicle that needs to take over the responsibility for making decisions. It is only then that the vehicle begins to operate in a way that leads to the potential of its well-being.

It was something that was clear to me at the very beginning of my work, was that having to introduce this knowledge to adults who are deeply conditioned it meant that there was going to be a great deal of frustration in terms of being able to heal their vehicles, heal their vehicles in the full sense of being able to return those vehicles to the vitality and potential that was there when they came on this plane. Homogenization is cruel, what it does to the body. Conditioning is something that has profound, life-lasting impacts. It is not an easy thing to correct that. It takes a tremendous amount of work and dedication. And even in that some things are just not fixable. I'm not some kind of: believe in me and you shall be healed. This is science, this is mechanics, and there are things you do to your body when you're conditioned that you can never recover from regardless of how dedicated you are.

This knowledge is for children. This knowledge is for beings entering into the world, it really is. I'm deeply appreciative of the fact that I'm privileged to have students who go through this process, who as adults go through this deconditioning process. Yet, at the same time I know the burden that you carry. So much of the knowledge and the way in which I approach the knowledge in this era is to be able to provide support for adults going through the deconditioning process. The wish is that there will be a time when this kind of work isn't necessary because human beings are simply raised correctly. This is a totally different kind of sub-genre of this work of having to deal with conditioned adults. So, all of these things have to be seen in perspective.

However, regardless of what the conditioning has done to anyone if they are operating according to their Strategy and Authority, if they go through a seven-year cycle they are aligning themselves to a life that is going to be productive for them. And certainly whatever it is that they have suffered from isn't going to get worse. It's not necessarily going to disappear, but it certainly isn't going to get worse.

The Uranian Life Cycle

But, there's something to recognize about this health theme, because I think that this is one of the things that needs to be understood about the independent variable that makes it so special for us to pay attention to. That is, we are nine-centered beings and obviously, this is not something that is well known, and not something that has really reached the consciousness of our species. The not-self human beings on this plane consider themselves to be the same as those beings that were alive prior to 1781. That is, they are deeply, deeply connected to the seven-centered being and its strategic way of life.



The strategic way of life, by the way, was very harsh, and it was very harsh for most of its history. And the fact of the matter is that you can tell its harshness because the age of the seven-centered being was an age that was ruled by Saturn. And we know the Saturnian cycle. That is, it's a cycle of approximately 29 years. And what we know about the history of life of the seven-centered being in that cycle is that for most human beings life was very short. For most human beings their maturity began when they were about 12 or 13 years old, as soon as they reached puberty. And basically their lives came to an end very, very early, usually in their 30s. And that was for most of the history of the seven-centered being.

We have noticed since 1781, without the necessary knowledge that we have, it has been clear that since that time human beings have been living longer. And of course, the way the not-self homogenized world rationalizes such things is they rationalize it in terms of the obvious things, the development of certain sciences, hygiene, all of these kinds of things, medicine and all that stuff. But it's something to grasp about what happened to us in 1781. We got a new internal architecture. That is, that was a mutation, an incredible mutation, as a matter of fact.

And out of that mutation comes the nine-centered being that is Uranian, not Saturnian, but Uranian in nature. By the way, it makes Kiron very special, because Kiron sits almost exactly between Saturn and Uranus and is caught in the gravitational forces and the electromagnetic fields of both. It's a very interesting place for it to be. But, we've moved to a Uranian age. And the cycle is so incredibly different. We're talking 84 years; this is a huge cycle when you compare it to the tradition of the seven-centered being.

So, we have a vehicle that is actually designed to live longer. Regardless of the fact that during the Cross of Planning all of this fits together into the same movie, that all of these things were there to go along with this new vehicle. But of course, we've already seen the dilemma of this. If you've got a seven-centered consciousness in a nine-centered vehicle, the chances are that you will live long and you will lose your mind. It's quite a thing to think about in that sense. It's like the mind is still seven-centered so it pops off at the ripe old age of the second Saturn return, maybe 60, 64, that kind of age span. The brain begins to fade.

It's just something to understand about what it is to be in one of these vehicles; they are intended to live long, which means that the way in which we nurture this vehicle has to be relative to its potential span. Again, the most incredible thing about PHS is that PHS is the dietary regimen of a nine-centered being. In other words, it is precisely the correct nutrition based on one's differentiation. In other words, to provide the vehicle with precisely what it needs in order for the vehicle to have quality of life.



The Independent Variable Brings the Quality of Life

Again, in understanding the independent variable it brings so much to what our existence is. This brings the quality of life. This is about whether you're going to live long, be healthy and prosper. And of course, the Nodes are transpersonal, and in that transpersonal-ness it means that this is where you're going to meet those others that are going to be correct for you in this life. So, not only is it about the quality of your life and your proper nutrition, but it is that quality of life that allows you to embrace the other, and to embrace the other in an environment that is nurturing. And in all of that, in that nurturing of the healthy quality of the life is being in an environment that is nurturing and in that nurturing environment being gifted with a unique perspective.

And that unique perspective, this is where the root of your transpersonal outer authority belongs. Your Sun/Earth is all personal, it's all me, me, me, me, me, that's the Sun/Earth always. And the moment that you're dealing with the Nodes you're dealing with, hey, look over there, there's the other. This is the way in which we are intended to actually bond with each other. It's along the independent variable. And you can see because if you look at those beings that are around you in your life you will see how scattered it is. I've done all kinds of variable maps now. It is humorous to look at all that.

The Observer

So, we've got the observer right body. It's a vehicle, it's a body and it's a body that what we get to see is we get to see the way in which this physical body is going to be when it's in the right environment, how this vehicle is going to vibrate, in a sense, when it's in the correct environment. What we know about the right is that everything about the right is that the right allows existence to come to it. This is the thing that makes the right so special. It is very different from the left that the left assumes that if it doesn't do something, nothing will happen. This is the left; if I don't do it somebody else will, I have to do it.

And when you're dealing with the right, the right is designed to be waiting for it, that it just comes. It comes. And of course, what you get out of the right body is that the right body is very, very sensitive. It's going to be sensitive to the frequencies around it. It's why it has this quality of observer. Rather than the left that's observed, it's observed because it's the one that's in action, it's the one whose frequency is stimulating. Here you have the right and of course the right body is not a stimulating body. It isn't. In a sense it is a body that demonstrates a lot of stillness. It is a body that can be very, very quiet. So the moment that that body is in its correct environment, this is a body that would naturally calm down.



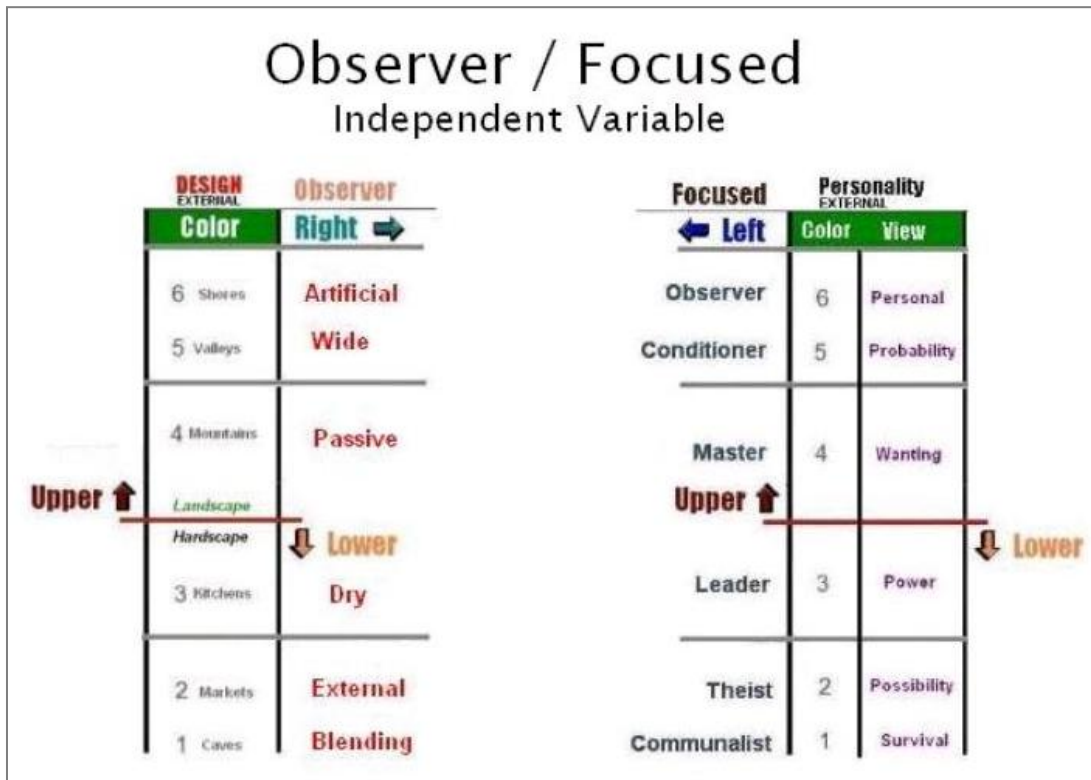
I want you to think about the dysfunction of not operating correctly relative to your independent variable, and what literally that means. If you've got a right body you've got a naturally relaxed body. It's naturally relaxed. There is no real tension there. It is out of this relaxed no tension that the health of that body is established. But the moment that you have that being and they're not operating correctly and they're being influenced by the strategic world that we live in, that they end up in environments that do not nurture that calmness, that relaxation, that stillness that is natural for their form. And it doesn't take rocket science scientists to figure out what happens as a result of that. There is deterioration. And there is deterioration to the quality of life, which means that the long-term well-being isn't there.

You know that kind of joke—I'm a lifelong smoker and I can remember 20 years ago people saying that you're taking five years off your life, you're taking 10 years off your life, you're taking 15 years off your life, whatever the hell that is. The fact of the matter is that that's really what this is like, because you don't necessarily notice it in the moment, you don't necessarily notice it in the week or the month or the year. But oh boy, is that deterioration there, that a body that is intended to be calm and be relaxed because it is in an environment that is nurturing and secure, that if that body isn't in that and it spends its lifetime dealing with its tensions, sooner or later it's going to pay the price.

Focused Perspective

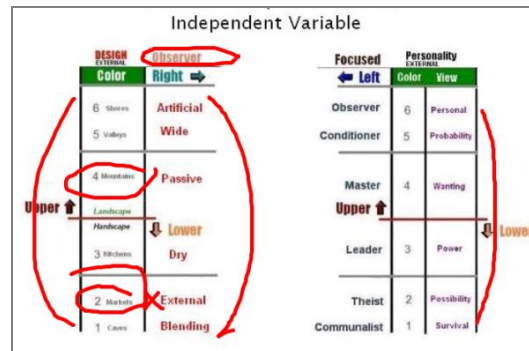
The thing about the not-self is that the not-self expects to be unhealthy. They expect to be unhealthy. Go into any drugstore, they expect to be unhealthy. They expect to have aches and pains and this and that, they expect to get sick, and they're terrified of diseases, all of that stuff. And of course, what you have is you have an enormous number of vehicles that are just simply not in the right environment, that they're not operating correctly, that their frequency is not correct. It isn't. And this right/left independent, that is, this right vehicle with its focused perspective, this is an intense observer. Because remember, the thing that makes the independent variable so interesting is that when you talk about the personality independent variable, you don't really talk about it in the normal personality context. It's sort of a trader, if you know what I mean. It has a relationship to the design. As a matter of fact, it is dependent on the design. It's dependent on the alignment of the vehicle.

And so the moment you're dealing with this as focused rather than seeing this specifically as strategic, because obviously it is. But, it's not the same as the strategic style that will emerge out of the left mind. What you're really looking at is what's there, this focused. In other words, you put this being in the right place and there is a calmness and a stillness to them, and at the same time, a deep intensity in terms of what they're looking at, in terms of what they're seeing.



Again, remember that that seeing can be very, very complex. That is, we have the whole family of the way in which that focused left is going to be looking at things. In the same way that we know that for that particular observer there are different environments that are going to nurture that calmness, that well-being that they need. You take the example of this observer and they're supposed to be on the high ground and they are down here because of conditioning in the markets and you know that this is making them very uncomfortable and nervous, that it's not good for them, that it's not healthy for them, because they're not in the right place. They're not.

And whatever that focused view happens to be, again you have to see the perspective of the variable itself. If I could dramatize it, they used to have the classic male hero, the silent type, the strong silent type, the one that very still seems nonplussed, you don't notice, but there is something about the way in which they look at you or at things. There is something about them that appears to be very powerful. It is out of this calmness comes this ability to really be able to hone in on the environment. They're not active in the way a left body would be. A left body that is focused is always charging at things, it's charging right at it. A left body that's peripheral is all over the place.



VARIABLES: That Which Binds Us

A Digital Book for 3rd Year PHS & RP Students



	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR	   		   	
DRL				
DRR	   		   	

Here you're dealing with this right body that's focused, you're dealing with this still, calm, relaxed, poised, and there is this deep penetrating view, whatever the view happens to be. This is getting a feel for what these variables are as physical phenomena. People used to ask me can you tell if somebody is this or that, can you tell if they're a Generator or this or that. I used to say to them, how can you tell

when people are not-self. How can you tell who is not a Manifestor, the world is filled with not-self Manifestors. It really is.

Enormous Pressure on the Right Body

But, it's clear to me that there is a quality here in the independent variable that you can sense in others. And regardless of the fact that they're not-self, it's not going to function properly, but it is a quality that you can grasp. If you ever get these not-self beings and they happen to be in the right environment, you can really instantly feel it. And you can instantly see the pressure go out of their bodies. The right body is under enormous pressure.

We live in a strategic world. We live in a world dominated by the left, because half of humanity, half of all nine-centered beings are left, so that they are the carryover of the line of the seven-centered strategic being. We still have a world, because this is what we've inherited in terms of our cultures, our religions, our philosophies, they are all rooted in the seven-centered strategic being. And the life that we live on this plane is dominated by strategic beings and strategic activity. So there's enormous pressure on those who are right, enormous pressure to be conditioned by this left world.

So you have a lot of human beings who have been given this kind of body that can be such a comfortable body. By the way, I don't mean to say that the active body can't be comfortable, it can, but it has to be correct like anything else. But again, what you end up with is you end up with beings that have left bodies who are always trying to be calm, they're always trying to be still. They're taking relaxation therapies, all this kind of stuff. It's really a joke. Again both sides as not-self, the not-self is so self-destructive, if I can put it that way.



The Importance of the Independent Variable

So, here what we're looking at is we're looking at a type. We're looking at a type that isn't a type that is personal, but it's a transpersonal type. It is a type that emerges in relationship to the other. And of course, it is this variable that establishes the staging—there's a really good word—the staging. I've been involved in a number of theater productions when I was younger in my 20s. When you begin working on a play, one of the things that the director will do is that they will work with your positioning on the stage, the staging of scenes where everybody is going to be where they're supposed to be. We're all supposed to be somewhere. That's the thing to understand in this movie of ours, we all have a location, we all have a role to play in that location, and we all have costars; this is the movie.

And it's really something to grasp at a deep, deep level about how important it is to realize the independent variable. By the way, it's not about intention. It's not your mind saying; okay I want that, I'm going to have it. It really is the combination of correctness and awareness. As I said, adults are deeply conditioned beings. For most adults to be in the correct environment as I said is a matter of chance. But the fact is, as you go through a deconditioning process slowly but surely your vehicle naturally begins to align to what is correct for it. This is something that is very significant.

The Saturn Return Marks the Base Level of Physical Maturity

By the way, there is an interesting thought that I've had in all of this that has lingered around for me for awhile. It was brought to mind by my mentioning of Kiron and the way in which Kiron plays a very important part in the way in which we demarcate the life, that is, the tripartite life, the first part which is Saturnian and then the on-the-roof phase between Saturn and Kiron and the post-Kironian phase up to the Uranian opposition, this modern Uranian life. It is obvious to me when children come into the world that there is no way to be able to satisfy the environmental demands. It is clear. That is, a family penta, as an example, is always going to be very, very different than what we would see within the variable.

And it is clear to me that positioning in life, that is, the correct positioning in life to environment is something that belongs to the Saturn return, it belongs to that stage of life where the so-called on-the-roof stage, and again I don't mean to suggest this is only for 6th line beings who obviously really carry the depth of the mutation, but to understand it as a general pattern. In other words, the correct alignment of the vehicle to specific environment and view is something that naturally should be in place by the time that they reach their Saturn. So again, for many human beings entering into Design now, they're well past their Saturn and obviously going through a deconditioning process. There is a lot of damage, in a sense, that has been done by the conditioning process.



But, it's interesting to see it in that context to understand that this aligning to the correct transpersonal environment and view is something that you mature into. And again, I say that about children who in this example would be children who are raised according to their nature. If you're raised according to your nature, if you're nourished according to your PHS, you are your own authority and you're operating in a way that is fundamentally healthy and will enhance every aspect of your life. But it says that this stage of this fixed alignment to what is your necessary environment and view for the health and well-being, for the longevity of your process, for the bonding, because it says that until you have passed your Saturn return that you should not bond with the other. This is a clear nine-centered mechanic, though I think that some people would love to argue with all that and be annoyed.

This is something that seems very obvious about the Uranian lifespan and about the maturing process, that maturity comes very late to the nine-centered being, that it can take them well into their late 30s or 40s before they really have a grasp, in that sense. And to see that bonding with the other is a deep conditioning process. And that clearly in the nine-centered being this is something that because if you see independent variable as the establishment of where the quality of life can be established and where the correct bonds can be established and in seeing that, this only becomes a criteria at this point.

For me, in the Uranian age the Saturn return is equivalent in the seven-centered age to the Saturn quarter. Now, the Saturn quarter is approximately 7½ years. It's one of the most important markers in the life. And for me, that's what the modern Saturn return represents. That is, it's the same kind of thing. It is the point at which the physical vehicle is ready for its maturity in the outside world. It's one of the things we know about children, by the time they get through the first Saturn quarter that's the moment that they turn their view outwards in the world. In other words, their closed world of the family and the inside, this is where their view of the world begins to expand and they begin to see themselves in relationship to the world around them. In other words, they begin to open up to the possibility of trans-family relationships, and so forth and so on.

It's the same thing for us in the Uranian body relative to the Saturn return. In other words, the Saturn return is actually the point that marks the base level of physical maturity. We learned that, for example, with feral children, that if you weren't seven years old, the chance of surviving without your parents was very limited. And the same thing is true again in our Uranian context.

Variable is about the Transpersonal

So, the independent variable is something that I want you to really take in very, very deeply. It's an extraordinary thing. It really is the core of being able to see the larger expression of the way in which we are intended to connect and form a consciousness field. I don't know how much of this, because it's all transpersonal, it's not personal, it's not like you're following your Strategy and Authority, good for you,



you've got your own authority, terrific for you. But this isn't about that; it is, obviously, but it's not about the personal of that.

Variable is about the transpersonal. Variable is about the expansion of transpersonal cognition. That's what it's about. And obviously, the better we understand the independent variable, the more we are aligned to the independent variable, the more profound our cognitive potential is going to be, not only in terms of the way in which we process, but in the way in which we bond and meet and communicate with the other.

Okay, that was a good one, I liked that one today. Anyway, to all of you, it's nice that you're here in the morning. We have a lot of people sleeping in, but I think they're recovering from yesterday. But anyway, to all of you, until next time, you take care; bye for now.

~





Lesson Five

Independent Variable: Observer/Peripheral

We come to part four of our cognitive families. I've been giving it a lot of thought, because this is the last day that we're really going to just focus on the independent variable because we have to take a look at the dependent variable variations and see how the clans are established. But here in looking at these larger families in looking at what the independent variable really means to all of us. And again, I think that this is the thing that is so obvious about what homogenization has done to us. Homogenization just simply hasn't altered us in the sense of our physical and intellectual potential, but homogenization has in fact taken us away from the essential ingredient that grounds us. That is, to be in the right place with the correct orientation.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Observed Strategic Focused	Active Observed Strategic Peripheral	Active Observed Receptive Focused	Active Observed Receptive Peripheral
DLR	Active Observer Strategic Focused	Active Observer Strategic Peripheral	Active Observer Receptive Focused	Active Observer Receptive Peripheral
DRL	Passive Observed Strategic Focused	Passive Observed Strategic Peripheral	Passive Observed Receptive Focused	Passive Observed Receptive Peripheral
DRR	Passive Observer Strategic Focused	Passive Observer Strategic Peripheral	Passive Observer Receptive Focused	Passive Observer Receptive Peripheral

If you're not in the right place with the correct orientation, that is, if you're not environmentally, and in terms of perspective, aligned to a trajectory that is correct for you, then the foundation can never truly be established. This is the thing that independent variable shows. And what it says about the nature of humanity is that our ability to be able to communicate with each other, that is, ability to communicate with each other in terms of honesty, in terms of the purity of what outer authority



can be, in terms of what the advantages are in the potential of that level of communication between human beings, that none of that has ever been possible.

Capture and Capture Frequency

In other words, what we're looking at is a floor plan that never got realized, because that's what it is. It is a fundamental floor plan and it never gets realized. The thing that is so interesting about it is that it has every reason to get realized. It goes back to an earlier question today from Adrian; it goes back to capture and capture frequency. One of the things that we understand is that when you have the exit frequency out of the crystal, that exit frequency that we call color, that that color frequency is absolutely correct. There's nothing wrong with it; cannot be anything wrong with it. It is simply the by-product of the neutrino going through the crystal.

The way in which that frequency is captured, this is where the dilemma is. What we know is that because the monopole has a function of holding us together in our illusion of separateness, in other words, that monopole holds the holistic being together and therefore the frequency of the holistic being is what determines the quality of the capture. What we know in a homogenized world is that the capture frequency is distorted by the not-self and because it's distorted we get the harmonic capturing. In other words, we get transference.

When you think about the significance of that, that is, that the perfection of the potential of what is there as base, as tone, as color that where the potential does not cross over is simply in the way it's captured, not in what is there. In other words, the floor plan is there, the floor plan to give us each our unique orientation and cognitive potential expressed through a determination or a motivation whatever the color significance has to be, the floor plan is there, the dilemma is in the capture.

The Floor Plan

And here we can say exactly the same thing; the floor plan is here, the floor plan for where you're supposed to be, what you're supposed to be looking at, and who is supposed to be there with you. The floor plan is there. But it is the capture that gets in the way. That is, the holistic beings, our species, operating as not-self, operating as homogenization never gains access to the potential that is there in the floor plan. They just don't.

And so it's there and it's not, in the same way that true cognition is there and it's not. It ultimately is always going to depend on the holistic. After all, this is the way it's lived out. And everything about this configuration as a totality is that it is a presentation in the four arrows, it is a holistic presentation, and it is about the holistic being.

So, we need to see something about this. The success of Human Design is the ability to be able to work with a single human being. And in that sense, give them the



tools they need to break through the homogenization. But that is one being at a time. In other words, the individual floor plan that is gaining access to the pure color frequency, the individual floor plan can be solved by the individual act of changing the way in which they make their decisions.

Variable is Species Oriented

But you see them this floor plan is not going to be impacted by one person. It isn't. It's why so much of this is just plain old-fashioned theoretical, unfortunately. But of course, in order for this to be functional, it has to be functional only in the sense that that could arise out of correctness in a population group or a genetic pool that's quite large; otherwise, it isn't going to function the way it's intended to function, which means that even though we have individuals that can operate correctly and in that sense that their holistic frequency is a correct frequency, the fact that they are here and there, just pause over everybody's name with your cursor and see that everybody is here and there, doesn't mean that this has any impact whatsoever on realizing all of this.

In other words, we are able to heal certain aspects, certain mutative anomalies, but this does not mean that we're going to be able to realize the larger healing that brings about the possibility of the communication that is inherent in all of this. It isn't. What it's giving us is a way in which we can theoretically, that is, understand these various divisions and in that begin to postulate about what the potentials are in them.

But this is an essential thing to really grasp how complex variable is and how species oriented it is. And that if we think about this knowledge as a potential for realization that this is not something that I can see ever truly being realized. I can't. I can't imagine a large enough pool of beings living within the nature of this knowledge. And I'm not talking about communities that have a hundred people. I'm talking about what this is all about, which is on a huge scale.

This is the way the species was intended to be organized. Again, in the same way that you look at the individual and you see that the holistic individual was designed to be organized in a certain way with a certain base orientation with a certain cognition with a certain potential. The fact that that doesn't come through because they're not correct, here you look at this in the larger sense of what this is, nothing works until all the pieces are in the right place. This is the dilemma.

When I say all the pieces, my assumption is that you would have to have at least a majority of the population integrated into such a connection in order for that to be viable. That's not going to happen. I'm not a soothsayer. I can only speak from what I see mechanically. I deal with basic formulas in my life. This is the only way that I can assess what is going on. I look at the formula of the stars and I see that they're a minute percentage of the mass. I see the possibility of humanity and I see that there's a minute percentage that is ready. It is the way that it is.



This is about the floor plan for perhaps something that in some other context perhaps is realizable. I do not know. But it is clear to me that the real advantages, in other words, in the mystical sense of aligning everybody up on their fractals, because that's what this is all about, putting everybody exactly in the right geometries, putting everybody exactly in the right environments, oriented in exactly the right way, this is the organizing of the species.

For me it is something that is deeper. That is, my assumption is that this is the way in which the crystals organize, if I can anthropomorphize that, which is always dangerous. But it seems to me that this has little to do with the possibilities of the species as a whole to actually express this, this is not going to happen. So, the practical is very important to me.

Variable and the Individual

Variable is fascinating knowledge when you simply relate it back to the individual, because the moment you try to relate it to the other you have to see the deep, deep limitation of that. That is, it is not intended to be a partnership frame or a friendship frame—you and I are in the same clan so therefore we are this or that. It really isn't so. That is, you can only see what that means when you see it in the context of everything operating correctly, and then you begin to see that those of you that are in the same place through the uniqueness of your design you simply have a different communicative responsibility out of a similar foundation.

But it doesn't mean in and of itself that there's anything more than that, because it's about the by-product of what all the communication leads to, and simply making sure that all of these various possibilities of the combinations of perception and orientation that all these various possibilities can be explored and can be expressed, because it's a grand thing when you see it as the underlying mapping of the ideal, in a sense. It is the idealized possibility of what is there for us.

And of course, when I see it at the personal level, what I see is just what I do with mechanics. I'm a trickster. What do you do with mechanics? You find a loophole; you find the advantage that you can take. Strategy and Authority is taking advantage of understanding the program. That's what it is. And understanding variable also means that there are advantages that you can take from it. And of course, the great advantage is in the independent variable. This is where the great advantage is.

It begins with understanding the nature of the design external or the design nodes and how significant and how important that is. Again, everything about this life is that it belongs to the body, and it is something that can never be forgotten. It's the body's life. What we know about and what we will start examining next week is looking at the dependent variable. The dependent variable is the whole self-reflected consciousness mechanism. It's the brain system. It's the mind that is the by-product of the brain system. And of course, what we know about the nature of figur-



ing out the mechanics and taking advantage of it is when you follow your Strategy and Authority.

PHS

The thing that you're really doing is that you're beginning this process of aligning your vehicle to what is correct for it. Everybody who comes into Design hears about the seven-year cycle and you have to go through seven years of deconditioning and all of that process. That is the essential road obviously, because it is fundamentally cellular. But there are ways in which that road can be advantaged, where you can take advantage of it. This is whole knowledge that we call PHS, Primary Health System. Primary Health System basically brings us two essential things about the nature of well-being, that is, the nature of our physical well-being.

One is that the brain system has been disadvantaged at birth by feeding. In other words, that what we learn through PHS is that we learn to see that we each have a unique dietary regimen and that dietary regimen is rooted in what is a unique digestive process; in fact, the digestive process that requires a certain kind of dietary approach. Now, the value of that, that is, the value of taking in nutrition correctly, the value is specifically oriented to the brain system. Now, obviously that's important because you're dealing with ultimately the way in which the entire body is going to function, because if the brain system is functioning in a much more healthy way and it is focused through the unique nutrition on those unique capacities inherent in that brain system, that the neural system and glandular systems and the hormonal this and that, and everything else that's going on, obviously is going to function much better.

The other thing is dietary regimen brings what is called enhancement. In other words, homogenized humanity has neural shutdown at three years of age. So, one of the things about your PHS is that it is basically a healing process and it is the healing process for your brain system to begin to not so much recapture what was lost, because you cannot, but to make sure that all the potential that is there is potential that you get the most out of it, let's put it that way. So, that's the dependent part. We'll get to see what all that means because basically what separates us in terms of our families in what separates us into our unique little clans is the way our brain/mind function.

Strategy and Authority

So when you're following your Strategy and Authority you're beginning to align your form to what's correct. Basically Strategy and Authority simply stops the deterioration of your system. I always talk about how when you follow your Strategy and Authority you're aligning yourself to a geometry that diminishes the resistance. And of course, this diminishing of resistance is something that is very, very important, because that resistance, anything that you're dealing with in that way, basically is something that breaks down the system. It either feeds the not-self mind, or it



breaks down the physical system so getting away from resistance is something that your strategy brings to you.

Through the seven-year process, through being aligned through that period of time to what is correct for you, your vehicle has a chance to heal from the conditioning that it's taken in. But, without the PHS, that is, without the proper nutrition, there is no enhancement. Now that enhancement is important because it opens up possibilities for what ultimately is expressed through the personality as mind. After all, mind is the by-product of the brain system. It's not the other way around. If the brain system is faulty, then the mind will be faulty. If the brain system has full potential, the mind will be able to express as a possibility that full potential that it's being given by having a well functioning machine.

Design Nodes: Environments

But when we come to the independent and we come to the design nodes, what we're looking at is the ability to take that knowledge of how to nourish oneself and to place it in a life, notice my language, to place it in a life that is going to be long lasting and healthy, because that is what your design node does. It is what environment means. The term "environments," that is one of the rave properties that describe the design external, this is environment. And this environment is as important as the nutrition.

The nutrition serves the unique individual. And the environment serves the individual that has to be in the world. In other words, it's providing the outer nutrition. That worldly place where one can be nourished by the environment itself. We even use that expression in English that an environment can be nourishing. You take a walk in the woods or you sit by the lake, whatever the cliché is. The reality is that environments can be deeply nourishing.

By the way, if you're designed for it, being in the hustle and bustle of a factory floor can be just as nourishing. This isn't about any kind of back-to-nature stuff. It's just about understanding that environmentally we are all given responsibilities to function in certain places. That's really the language of the floor plan. The floor plan says, you over there, I want you up in the mountains, that's your environment. You're responsible in your particular family and in your clan to be in that environment and see what's going on. Because if you're not on the mountain and you're not looking in the right direction we never get the warnings that we're supposed to get, because you're supposed to be up on the mountain looking out. This is what the program lays out as a floor plan.

And basically what it's saying is if this person gets up onto the mountain and is looking in the right direction they are going to have a really nice life, because this is exactly where they belong. It is nourishing for their vehicle. The other thing is that the nodes, because they represent our transpersonal connection, in other words, they represent how our form meets the outside world, that to be in the right environment with the right perspective means that you meet those in the right place for you.



Now, they may not be in the right place. Again, the dilemma I was trying to explain to you before that there is nobody who is following this plan and only a few of us even know it exists. So, you're going to end up in the right place looking in the right direction and there is going to be some idiot in your face. This is going to happen. That's why you have a Strategy and Authority. There is no guarantee that the other belongs there as well. There is no guarantee of that.

Use this Information at a Personal Level

Again, it's why it's so difficult to take this knowledge and apply it as a floor plan, because we've got to deal with a homogenized world. We have to take advantage of this personally. It's the way I've been teaching it to, for example, PHS students, to see this information at a personal level. Doing this program, Variables, is in order for me to be able to show you the larger structure to be able to see a floor plan, in the same way that you get to see that yes indeed underneath each homogenized person is the possibility of true cognition. The architecture is there. The plan is there, but whether the plan gets realized or not, this is another story.

And of course, when we are dealing at this level of variable to see that you can't realize variable one person at a time, you don't. So, you have to make it personal. You have to turn it inwards and take the advantage of what seeing the plan and seeing your place in the plan brings you, because what it brings you is that it says to you very clearly, this is the place where you belong.

Be careful with my drama. Place—it's an environment. It's always going to be a place, if you know what I mean, but it's the uniqueness of the environment. And again, it's very important to go through the terminology and not get carried away by the keynotes. Again, in my teaching of that in PHS to deconstruct the keynotes, somebody whose environment is mountains doesn't literally have to be on the mountain. They can be on the top floor of a building. You have to be able to deconstruct the environmental keys that you're given.

By the way, it isn't to say that being on top of a mountain isn't an ideal, it is. I've commented in class, the serendipity of my life, because I'm a lucky man, my environment is shores. I'm born on an island. I've lived on islands almost all my life. There is the serendipity of a life, but it brings great advantages to be in environments that are nurturing.

And it is something to grasp about the transformational process in a human being. That this process of entering into your Strategy and Authority, that when the time is correct, because again, it depends on your Strategy and Authority, when the time is correct to begin the process of nurturing the vehicle correctly, because that is stage two. And it is only when you begin to nourish the vehicle correctly, that you have to look at what is your environment and you have to understand how important it is for you, not about what it means to the totality, or to your relationship to the other



people and partners that are all part of this huge process. It's really about you, and taking advantage of what this means.

The Right/Right

Here we have the right. We're dealing with the right, right. This is a whole new world. It's only since 1781 that we have this kind of independent variable. We haven't had an independent variable like this since Neanderthals; this is a whole new foundation. And when you look at this new foundation it represents a very, very different way of being in the world. What we know about the right vehicle, that is, we know that the right vehicle is a passive vehicle. By the way, when I say passive, again, it's one of those words that has so many different kinds of meanings or values that are attached to it. For me the passive vehicle is a vehicle that does not carry with it the frequency of activity.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR		 Active  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral		 Active  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral
DRL				
DRR		 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral		 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral

For example, you can take a generator who has a right body and a generator who has a left body and the one with the left body feels like what we think a generator should feel like. Unless you have very, very subtle connections to them, like somebody like me with an open sacral, when you see them, when you meet them, when you come into auric contact with them, you have to approach them; they're not going to approach you. This is a passive vehicle.



The Right Vehicle is Very Sensitive

And as a passive vehicle, it takes in the environment. This is truly the observer. It takes in everything. And when I say that I'm not talking about its perspective yet, I'm just talking about the vehicle. In other words, the right vehicle is going to be very, very sensitive. It just is. And the tonal nature underneath is always going to be something very important to look at because there is going to be these high levels of physical sensitivity to the environment, very sensitive to others.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR		<div>Active Strategic Observer Peripheral</div>		<div>Active Receptive Observer Peripheral</div>
DRL				
DRR		<div>Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral</div>		<div>Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral</div>

Now, if you've got a right body and you're not in the right environment that very sensitive body, that passive body that will do nothing about it because it's a passive body, that passive body is slowly going to begin to suffer and it's going to begin to suffer because it's going to

be even more acutely sensitive to a dysfunctional environment or an environment that offers the potential of dysfunction. So, you have a vehicle that when it's in its right environment, when the environment is nurturing, that this is a vehicle that can be secure in its sensitivity and physically take in the environment.

The Right Peripheral Perspective

On top of that, we add the right peripheral perspective. And of course, this is one of the great gifts of the right is this ability to simply take everything in, and to take everything in that is in the specific physical direction. After all, when I say take everything in it will have its own sub coding as well. We have to see that even here looking at a grouping like this that the moment that you take it to the next level, you begin to see all of the various possibilities that are there. There is an enormous

Observer / Peripheral Independent Variable					
DESIGN EXTERNAL			Personality EXTERNAL		
Color	Observer Right →		Color	View Right →	Peripheral Right →
6 Shores	Artificial		6	Personal	Observed
5 Valleys	Wide		5	Probability	Conditioned
4 Mountains	Passive		4	Wanting	Novice
Landscape					
Handicaps	↓ Lower				↓ Lower
3 Rhythms	Dry		3	Power	Follower
2 Markets	External		2	Possibility	Anti-Theist
1 Caves	Blending		1	Survival	Separatist



variety, in fact, that is there within any one of these. It's why as I say this is a huge floor plan.

Let me put it to you this way, if I could have all the data of everybody on earth I could lay out the floor plan. And then we would have a worldwide television show and we would tell everybody, we would read out seven billion names and tell everybody where the hell they're supposed to be. You can do it. It's not like you can't do it. You can actually do it. We have a database. We have a quarter million or nearly 300,000 charts, you can do it. You can see where beings are supposed to be. And when you take it down to the next level you get to see what their nuances are in each of these particular areas, and the sub-nuance and the sub, sub until you get down to the unique perspective of the individual.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR		 Active  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral		 Active  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral
DRL				
DRR		 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral		 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral

This is fascinating in its potential, but again, it's not practical. It's interesting to be able to see the plan. People have talked in the New Age concept of the plan. For me a plan isn't a direction, it's a blueprint. It is a blueprint of what the direction is going to be. How many people have tried to build some-

thing from a plan and it turned out to look like well, whatever, not like the plan. It is something that we understand at the most mundane level. This is a blueprint. And within the context of the blueprint theoretically it allows us to see how everyone is intended to have a place, have a position. It is really something to grasp. The difficulty with all of that is how interesting all of that is, and because it's not practical it leads us back to seeing how we have to bring this into our unique advantage.

The Not-Self Right/Right

So here we have this right/right. They have a very hard time on this plane. Not-self, right/right is strategically challenged, which is a really nice joke, actually. But they are. Their deepest conditioning is to be conditioned to be strategic, to be focused, and to be active. Most beings that have right/passive vehicles are constantly being pressured into being active. They're constantly dealing with the tension of those trying to get them to be active, in the same way that if you have a right personality, there are always those beings around you who try to condition you to be focused.



This is basically the inheritance from the seven-centered being, this strategic way. And half of us, and I say us, because I am a strategic being, half of us in this life are strategic. And because we are the holdover from the seven-centered we tend to dominate the way in which the world operates, that is, the way in which the world thinks, the way in which the world resolves its various problems, and so forth and so on, all of the strategic processing, the way we educate children. Those that are right are deeply disadvantaged because they are not being dealt with, they are not being worked with.

The Right/Right is Incredibly Mutative

And again, when we're looking here at the right/right, you're really looking at something that is incredibly mutative. This is the independent variable that is really the most mutative variable. And at the same time it is the one that is the most deeply, deeply conditioned. The other thing is to think about the nature of what environment and perspective mean because they are bonded to each other.

This is again part of the story of grasping the power and the significance of the nodes, and understanding the link nodes, understanding the way in which the nodes have a unique function. They are the only aspects that actually bind to each other.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR		 Active  Strategic Observer Peripheral		 Active  Strategic Observer Peripheral
DRL				
DRR		 Passive  Strategic Observer Peripheral		 Passive  Strategic Observer Peripheral

They're the only aspects from design to personality side that inherently are designed to work with each other.

It is a very special function of the nodes. And it means that whenever we're talking about the independent variable, we are actually talking about one thing. It's very different as you'll see next week when

we go to the dependent variable; we're never talking about one thing. We're always talking about two things very separate from each other—brain system, mind system—very separate from each other.

But it is not so with the nodes, because one of the things that I want you to get used to is that this is a single expression, it's observer/peripheral; it's one thing, it's one thing together. In other words, here what we're dealing with is that this passive vehicle, its gift of being sensitive to the environment, that passive vehicle in the right orientation, has a peripheral perspective in which not only does it take in everything physically with its sensitivity, but it opens up the possibility that its mental system is going to be able to tap into the depth of its peripheral perspective.



The Results of Being in the Wrong Place

Now, think about this being, being in the wrong place, because the personality aspect, the peripheral, the external personality, this is always waiting for its alignment to come from the design side. It has to come from the design side. It's only the design side that establishes where the vehicle is, establishes what is correct in terms of position for the vehicle. It's why it's so devastating when somebody isn't operating according to their Strategy and Authority. It's just devastating, because what it means is that whatever they are as a being is that first of all they're not living in an environment that is nurturing them in terms of them having a long, healthy, good quality of life. That's the first thing.

So, it means that they're dealing with all of the dilemmas that resistance brings to them. It also means that whatever their perception is, it's not like the peripheral stops working. But you're taking in what you're not intended to be taking in, what you're not capable of being able to work with in order to be able to establish what is your unique outer authority. As a matter of fact, because you're not in the right orientation what you're taking in becomes the fuel for your not-self mind. And for your not-self mind to continue to dominate your life and keep you away from who you are by basing its deepest thoughts on the peripheral information that's coming in that isn't the information that that being needs or is designed to actually work with. It's devastating when you think about it.

The Knowledge is for Children

From the moment that I've had this knowledge it's always been clear to me that this is all about children; it has to be about children. It can't be about anything else. It's very difficult. Those of you that are right know this, that beginning to trust your rightness, which is what I tried to instill in you, is quite a journey, and it can be deeply, deeply rewarding when you see that that is what is correct for you. But you need to trust in it. It does not stand up and make its point the way in which the strategic does. It doesn't. It doesn't stand out and make its approach the way the active body or the left body will. It's different.

And of course, this needs to be nurtured. It's very important to look at the independent variable of the young people that you know, or your children or children of clients or whatever. It says so much about them, what they really need. And often it can be deeply, deeply healing for them to be able to see the possibilities that are there in terms of what is correct for them.



Children, for example, that have problems. You take a child that, I gave the environment of mountains so let's stay with that for a moment, you have a child that has an independent variable in which it's supposed to be the mountain and they are sleeping in a room on the bottom floor of a two-story house and they're having a lot

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR		<div>Active Strategic Observer Peripheral</div>		<div>Active Receptive Observer Peripheral</div>
DRL				
DRR		<div>Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral</div>		<div>Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral</div>

of problems and they are uncomfortable, a baby, whatever. Knowing that they belong in the mountains you simply take them upstairs. You put them on the next floor up. And it will immediately make a difference.

Again, you have to see how important environment is. This is one the final steps of

setting everything up so that finally—I like to illustrate it as you have these three together, you have the backseat of the car and all you have to do is get the passenger to be able to deal with everything correctly. This is what it's all about. So, this is an enormous foundation. This is the basis upon which a life is truly nourished in terms of its abilities and its transpersonal capacities relative to others.

Stages to Becoming a Unique Individual

I've been at this for a long time and I've looked at so many ways of being able to provide a service to human beings out of this knowledge. It is clear to me that Strategy and Authority is a general level panacea. That is, it's good for anybody, anybody experiments with their Strategy and Authority even if it isn't a permanent thing and all that stuff, they will see that it's good for them and that ultimately will have a beneficial effect on them.

There are not many of those in the vast number of people who enter into the Human Design world every day, who will ever go beyond that and for me that's fine. After all, experimenting with Strategy and Authority even if it isn't something that is a big deal in your life, because for a lot of people we have thousands and thousands and thousands of people who drop by, who knows what that's all about? It's just the basic level of beginning to be correct, learn how to make a decision correctly, and begin to experiment with it.

But my interests go far beyond that. It's clear to me that I was given the knowledge necessary to be able to provide a mechanical way for human beings to be entirely transformed. That is, to differentiate, to be unique expressions. It's clear that that comes in stages.



Stage one is Strategy and Authority. This is always going to be the fundamental key in the process. Beyond that is PHS and nutrition, to begin the process of feeding the body correctly, beginning to heal the internal system, beginning to feed and support those aspects of your biological nature that are differentiated, and to stop feeding those areas that have been areas of demand in your body as a result of your not-self.

It is then during the whole PHS process that you're sensitive enough to begin to start the work with mind, even though it doesn't resolve it. That is a process that's known as color transference recognition, to begin to train the mind to look away from itself and to see how it is conditioned and to experience the conditioning consciously.

The next stage after that is environmental. It is clear to me that given that this knowledge is for children, it is obvious to me that the environmental aspect given what it is to be a human being isn't something that is essential until after the Saturn return. As a matter of fact, it may even be nodal, maybe around 35, 36 years old, who knows. It certainly is not something that is necessary at birth. I think that those are things that can be adjusted by deconstructing like taking a child from downstairs to upstairs. But the alignment to one's natural environment, in order to be able to establish one's correct perspective, that's the only way that you can get to the final stage of working with the mind. It has to be seeing the right things in order for it to be healed.

And until those steps are fulfilled and until the vehicle is correct in its decision making, that it's correct in its nourishment, that it is in the right environment with the right perspective, only then is the true possibility of mind, and it isn't even mind, it is the great possibility of passenger consciousness to experience self-reflected consciousness rather than trying to put a saddle on it and control it, but to experience self-reflected consciousness as it's expressed uniquely through oneself. That is the pure potential of what outer authority is all about.

It's an enormous process. The thing that fascinates me is that as a goal this is something that has forever been part of the understanding, at least at the most profound levels in human evolution, of the fact that there is a possibility for us to be able to transcend what are the mundane dilemmas of life. It's been given many, many names—the enlightenment stuff and awakening and all these things. I use awakening once in awhile. I like it simply as a nice metaphor for homogenization being asleep.

Awareness

The one thing that is clear to me about this science of differentiation is that when you get down to its perfection, which is a perfection that only exists in each unique being, you can't measure it anyway. There really is nothing you can do about measuring it. The thing that is so fascinating about the potential of a passenger is this expression of unique awareness. Everything about being sensitized to this kind of



knowledge is there so that you become more aware. And the way in which you see that, by the way, is in your life. You have to see it in your life. Most of all, you have to see it in your relationship to others, the way in which you deal with situations, the way in which you deal with people who have their own problems, the way in which you look at the world.

The moment that you're aware and you understand the helplessness of beings, the moment that you recognize that they are choiceless in whatever is going on in their lives, that they are subject to deep conditioning, that they are in the thrall of the program, it has to change you and change the way in which you see everything around you and the way in which you deal with it. And all that is about what awareness brings. Awareness brings this deeper and deeper release into the deep intelligence of the vehicle. It is the life. It knows how to live its life. It is ready if it is allowed to take control of the life.

And it's then that this passenger consciousness can get to see it. This is the fun, after all. I enjoy watching Ra Uru Hu, he's often deeply amusing. It's interesting. You get to sit back as a passenger and you watch the life. This is the goal; this is where you finally do something for the personality.

At every level of Human Design you get to see how the personality is always given a hard time. It's the last thing that can be healed. It is the last thing that comes into the body. It is left alone at death. It is abandoned. The personality crystal is a hard case, and it's a lot of work to polish that crystal. And most of it is just plain physical. It's just a body.

The Observer/Peripheral Body

I look at this observer/ peripheral body, these beings that are so sensitive. And here they are in a toxic world. And it's toxic both in its real and its verbal and visual pollution. It is a toxic world. And they're deeply sensitive. You put them in the wrong place and it's a horror for them, because it's not like the strategic being who can go to sleep in a room with heavy traffic because they can focus on something and deny everything else access. And you can't do that if you are right. Everything is there. It's always there. You're always taking it in, whether you're conscious of it or not, there's this vast absorption taking place.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR		 Active  Strategic Observer Peripheral		 Active  Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL				
DRR		 Passive  Strategic Observer Peripheral		 Passive  Receptive Observer Peripheral



And you see where the strategic being is always going to be able to manipulate and find its way to deal with its environment, for the right, they need to be taught. They need to be taught because they are so deeply conditioned. It needs to be explained to them. So many things that the strategic needs to take a decade or more to learn, and in fact many things for the strategic being they shouldn't even be told about until they've gone through certain processes, but for the right, they need a rush job. My PHS students know that for somebody who is right that I recommend that they be introduced to PHS as soon as possible. And when I say as soon as possible, I mean after, obviously, they have begun working with their Strategy and Authority.

But it's so important for them because their physical bodies have been deeply, deeply conditioned. These are the most deeply conditioned physical bodies. It's not about psychological conditioning that I'm talking about, it's about food conditioning, environmental conditioning. I assume that right bodies have, for example, more allergies than left bodies. These kinds of things are much more sensitive vehicles. And so it becomes very important that they are given immediate help, in a sense, immediate help for their body and immediate help in terms of their environment, as well, because again because of their high sensitivity they're much more negatively impacted by being in an incorrect environment than somebody who's strategic.

The other thing is that if that baby that I was describing, that mountain baby that's on the lower floor, if that baby is a strategic body that will really work. If that baby is a right body it will only work temporarily, it won't be enough, because there is just this deep, deep sensitivity that is there in the right vehicle.

Whenever we're looking at the independent variable, everything about the independent variable is established by the design external, everything. Yeah, the princess and the pea; that's absolutely true, that's exactly what it is. And of course, unfortunately, everything is that way. This is the rightness, and because the strategic has such a deep negative impact on it that it's created so many dilemmas in the right bodies. And this is one of the things that is very important to heal.

And again, PHS is an enormous discipline. It is not for everybody, after all. In the sense that, if you're born to it it's natural and you'll never leave it. But if you are a conditioned adult and you're entering into this process and you're beginning to de-condition, the discipline of PHS could be something that is quite profound.

Yet at the same time, it is very, very effective. It's why it's important for strategic beings to really take their time and not be in a hurry to get to PHS until they have really seen the strategic advantage of Strategy and Authority before anything else. They have to see the strategic advantage before they can move on to the next thing. But for the right it really is essential.



Revolutionary Times

Again, we're dealing with revolutionary times. That is, we are the first conscious members of the nine-centered being family. It gives us tremendous opportunity to be able to help so many people, because understanding the difference between rightness and leftness, understanding the difference in terms of what these independent variables really mean in terms of the individual, how important it is ultimately that one gets to that place of correctness both in terms of decision making, nutrition, environment, perspective because all of that lays the foundation for the completion of the process. That is, for the real transcendence and all of that, the ability of the passenger to express itself. It's all quite cool.

Anyway, it is a wonderful floor plan. It really is. It is something that is deeply beautiful. And I see that in understanding the plan that over the years we will develop many advantages, many advantages, from simply understanding what the underlying plan is and being able to attribute it to individuals in order to be able to give them certain advantages.

Next week we're going to change our orientation and we're going to look at the dependent variable, look at the Sun/Earth internals, and look at the complexity that is there in terms of how each of these families with their mutual independent variable, how each of them are going to have very, very different kinds of mental systems. Anyway, we'll take a look at them. To all of you, do take care, nice to be here with you, and until next time, bye for now.

~

VARIABLES: That Which Binds Us

A Digital Book for 3rd Year PHS & RP Students





Lesson Six

Dependent Variables: Active/Strategic

Good morning to all of you. We are going to change our perspective today. We're really going to return, in a sense, to classical Human Design. And when I say return to classical Human Design because in so many ways the dependent variable is the Sun/Earth's. So we're dealing with the basic profile, the incarnation cross, 70% of what we are, all the traditional aspects that we understand in terms of surface Design analysis, and the enormous emphasis that has been placed on this. That is, that it does carry such a powerful formula in terms of the holistic being.

It's why I began by trying to stress the significance of the independent variable because it has been overshadowed by the dependent variable throughout the development of the knowledge of Human Design. The nodes are only now in this era because of the development of the infrastructure and education in the infrastructure. It's only now that the nodes can be seen for the deep importance that they are. That is, the foundation upon which the holistic process and its possibilities establish. So, it is very important. It took a long time to get to a point where the understanding of the way in which the nodes operate relative to the monopole, the base orientation in the way in which that works through the linking of the nodes, all of this lays the foundation for the basis upon which the potential of the life is established.

And yet, at the same time the nodes represent our trajectory to resonance. And it's always something to remember about looking at substructure relative to the nodes, that we're looking at a resonance field, after all. The true substructure only belongs to the dependent variable. It's why, after all, it's 70% of what we are. And yet, at the same time to understand that regardless of what that dependent variable is going to be, that the magic is that all of it is dependent on where you are and what you're looking at. And it will always remain one of the keys.

Active/Strategic: Left/Left

Nonetheless, it's time to explore the dependent variables and the way in which the consciousness field or the integration of the consciousness field or the underlying plan of its integration is laid out. And we're going to begin with the left/left. That is, we are going to begin with the active/strategic. We're going to begin with the lefts. And if you're looking at the active/strategic in terms of where the other active/strategics are, you get a very interesting picture. That is, here you have four different independent variables and sitting on top of all four of those independent variables are the four variations of dependent variable *[see next page.]*

VARIABLES: That Which Binds Us

A Digital Book for 3rd Year PHS & RP Students



	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observed Focused	Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral

Again, it's the way in which consciousness was intended to be seeded and planted throughout the environmental potential of the planet. In other words, through the choreography of the independent variables then layered on top of that the self-consciousness potential, and in that case, the way in which it is spread out. And of course, we'll see the same parallel. Again, one of the wonders of working with a magic square is that we're going to see the same kind of configuration in each of the other squares. In other words, we're going to see the unity of the dependent variable and underneath we're going to see the variations of the independent variable; same configuration.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observed Focused	Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral



The Design Internal and the Brain System

Here again, you can see it with much more simplicity. Let's begin by talking about what we're looking at, after all. We are looking at the internals. And in looking at the internals when we begin with the PHS side, in looking at the internal we are dealing with the brain system. The PHS internal, that is, the design internal is something that is the foundation of Primary Health System. In other words, it is through the structure that is there in terms of the impact of the tonal architecture on color that leads us to our dietary regimen. In other words, one of the things to recognize im-

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Observed Strategic Focused	Active Observed Strategic Peripheral		
DLR	Active Observer Strategic Focused	Active Observer Strategic Peripheral		
DRL				
DRR				

mediately about the dependent variable brain system is that that brain system is deeply, deeply dependent on proper nutrition.

One of the first things to understand about homogenization is that the depth of our homogenization is taking place in that 70% of what we are. This is where the homogenization is, the

homogenization of the brain system and the homogenization of the personality potential. When we are looking at the active, when we're looking at this kind of brain system here you have basically what is a very active stimulated brain system. In other words, it is a brain system that is going to be working a lot.

And one of the things to understand, of course, about the physical nature of the brain is that it is highly dependent on the quality of its nutrition. If you starve somebody the brain begins to dysfunction. If you don't feed children properly they're not going to have the same mental development as children that are fed properly, and so forth and so on.

In other words, everything about our brain system is determined by the quality of our nutrition and all of us are raised in homogenized dietary environment; all of us. It was one of the great obviousnesses, there's a nice word, of how the program homogenizes the body. Most people think of homogenization simply from the personality point of view, that you're dealing with the not-self and you're dealing with the collective not-self mind, which becomes the so-called homogenized plane.

But I have a very different perspective about the nature of mind. For me, what we call mind or at least the outlet of the personality is wholly dependent on the brain system. It's just dependent on the brain system. If the brain system doesn't operate properly there is vast limitation that is present for the possibility of the personality.



Everything about the personality is that it survives by the grace of the brain system. If you put two knitting needles up your nostrils and push a little bit, you can eliminate your brain function. And then your personality, because the box has been damaged, a frontal lobotomy, basically, the personality doesn't have anything to work with any more. There is this illusion that the personality somehow is independent of everything. It isn't. It is a by-product of the physical brain system. And we have a physical brain system that is challenged as a species. It's challenged through homogenization.

So, one of the things that we're always looking at when we're looking at the dependent variable is that not only is this variable dependent on the correctness of its position, that is, its physical orientation, its environmental positioning in order for it to have any possibility, but more than that it is wholly dependent on the functioning, the quality of the functioning of the brain system itself.

And when I say the brain system I'm not just talking about what ultimately is used by personality as mind. It is the brain system that coordinates the functions of the vehicle. And whether those functions are glandular functions or neural functions or lymphatic or this or that or whatever the case may be, this is an organizing mechanism that is here. And if it is homogenized, if it doesn't operate correctly, it doesn't just mean that the personality gets limited in its possibility, it means much more than that. It means literally that there is the potential for deep dysfunction within the form itself.

Nourishment and Cognitive Possibilities

One of the dilemmas about the ease with which Strategy and Authority can be implemented is that because it is a very successful mechanical technique to be able to remove one from resistance, begin to align one to what is correct in the decision making process, that for many people that can feel like it's enough. The dilemma in that is that over a long period of time there will be a basic cleansing process, most of which is the cellular process of the first seven years, but there is never going to be the enhancement of the potential or the realization of the cognitive possibilities, because it is these cognitive possibilities, what is there within the tonal architecture that in essence only begin to flower the moment that they are properly nourished.

It's why one of the key ingredients in the overall transformation of a being and their life is that once they learn how to navigate on the mundane plane by being able to make decisions correctly that the next step is learning how to eat correctly. It is this transformation in diet that ultimately, first of all speeds up many of the processes. I don't think that it is generally appreciated how significant this fueling process is for a bio-form. If you look at nature you will see that nature is simply dedicated to fueling itself. Most creatures on this plane spend all their time either resting from or getting ready to find something to eat. It is an ongoing process.



Homogenization and Food

And because we are so successful, have been so successful, in our ability to be able to manipulate the environment and to control other species that we have a very distorted relationship to food. Food is not something that is truly understood in the sense that no matter where you look in the dietary world you are not going to find the recognition that every human being requires a unique diet. And that what we see are homogenized preferences. In other words, we see organizations and governments stating that this is healthy and this isn't, this is how much you should weigh or not, this is how many calories a day you should have or not, this is the percentage of vegetables you should have or not, which has nothing to do with being a unique human being. It has everything to do with the way in which we are homogenized through food and food energy.

After all, this is what we're taking into our body. Now, if you're taking something into your body that your body has no use for, and of course, this is the not-self, the not-self is always fueling itself in the same way you try to cover a scratch on the wall with a bucket of paint, this is the not-self with its cornucopia diet when it's privileged enough. But in fact, very little of what it's taking in is truly really good for it, and good for it in the sense that it is the necessary ingredients, the necessary sustenance, to be able to nurture those aspects that are part of the true potential differentiation of that being. This is, after all, the science of differentiation.

One of the most important ingredients about the functioning of this 70% of what you are is what you eat. I grew up in the hippie era and "you are what you eat"

was quite a slogan for awhile. It was both embraced and laughed at, but there is enormous wisdom in that, there really is. And it is something to be so aware of that if we are to understand the nature of differentiation we have to see the differentiation is something that is in every aspect of life and this is one of the foundations.

The stages of transformation in the Human Design process demand a great deal in relationship to the way in which the not-self looks at and experiences the world. It really does. The beginning of that process, Strategy and Authority, to trust an authority that is within yourself rather than any other authority is an enormous challenge to the not-self. It is an enormous challenge to what is a fundamentally frightened and insecure being that has to deal with the pressures of their openness and the pressures of their not-self strategies to be able to trust in themselves, this is an enormous step.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral		
DLR	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral		
DRL				
DRR				



The First Conditioning: Food

But when you get to food, this was the way you were first conditioned. In some other class, Alok, you asked a question about the not-self of children and the question was mostly related to the psychological of that. But the fact is that the not-self in children is simply established through food. And it isn't necessarily evidenced in the way in which they consciously perform, in a sense; it is the impact of slowly gunking up their brain system and not allowing them to have a full and complete neural expansion.

One of the most fascinating subjects for me and one that I hope in years to come that will be deeply investigated is that according to what I understand of the mechanics of brain system development that theoretically it should be a seven-year process. And we know that for most human beings we have neural shutdown, that is, the developing neural expansion in the brain from the time that one comes into the world that that neural shutdown for most human beings happens when they're about three years of age. There have been long-term investigations of exceptional children where as part of secondary data collecting from all of that was the fact that many of these children didn't have neural shutdown until they were around five years of age.

It's clear to me that if you raise a child according to their PHS and according to their basic nature relative to their type that there should not be any neural shutdown until they've completed the complete cycle, that is, the seven-year cycle. I think it's probably timed to an exact Saturn quarter. And that clearly, for me, opens up the possibility of what is the potential of human consciousness. That is, how limited we have been by this homogenizing of food because we are not recognized as needing a deeply, deeply individual regimen in order to support whatever the differentiated possibility is within us.

This knowledge represents the knowledge of what it is to be a nine-centered being. It is the knowledge of nine-centered beings. And as such it introduces what is the most natural ways in which nine-centered beings can live a healthy life. After all, the whole design side ultimately leads to very, very clear pointers towards what is going to be a life of well-being, an extended and quality of life.

Condition Children to Their PHS

We know it begins with Strategy and Authority, but this is about us when I say that because if we're talking about children, it doesn't begin with Strategy and Authority at all. After all, they're babies. It begins with PHS first. Strategy and Authority is something that comes later when they're old enough to grasp it. Being treated according to their nature, yes; but, the fundamental thing that you can do for a child, as a parent, to ensure that they have the greatest possible potential in this life is to condition them to their PHS. That is, to bring that as soon as possible into their lives.



It's very different from the way we approach this as adults who have to go through a deconditioning process. For adults who go through the deconditioning process, the first step is in most cases the final step. That is, to experiment with one's Strategy and Authority and obviously it is a boon for anyone. It is something that's good for you. It's good for you in terms of the way in which your life works. But in terms of the knowledge, this is only the beginning of the process, because for an adult deconditioning is a deep, deep thing. When you follow your Strategy and Authority, what you do is you stop the decay. You begin to strip the power away from the not-self and over a seven-year period you begin to cleanse the conditioning out of your system.

Cognitive Potential

But PHS is something else. This isn't about stopping the process and beginning to align oneself to what is correct. This is about the potential of how one can handle one's experience in the world. How well equipped one is going to be, because one of the things that is so important for all of us is the cognitive potential that is there. We pay a lot of attention in PHS to the color because what the color is going to do is that it's going to establish whatever the regimen is going to be. But the fact is that the tonal architecture underneath, which establishes its leftness or its rightness, that it is the sensory potential that is there that is so important, the cognitive potential. And that cognitive potential is only capable of functioning relative to its nutrition, relative to the way in which it is nourished.

So, what happens to most beings is that when you begin to operate correctly according to your Strategy and Authority for the first time your vehicle is dependent exclusively on its cognition for a guide, but it's cognition that's covered in grease, that's got—I don't know how to describe that—it is not the pure potential of that cognition at all. It is the cognition like these children that had been stunted because of lack of the right food, it is a stunted cognition, very limited in its potential.

One of the beautiful things that PHS brings into the life is that the dietary regimen itself, because it operates in a cycle deeply connected to the cognition that the food that you're taking in is actually being determined, that is, its values are being determined by your cognition before they're being taken in and digested and then distributed into the system with the ability in that way to be able to provide the exact nutrition to the development of that cognition beyond its stunted homogenized previous process. It's about waking up, opening up the possibility that is there.

It's not like you can gain back the four years that all of us lost. You can't, you can't get that back. What you can do is that you can clean up what is there. And this is the whole thing about getting in touch with what is the cognitive source underneath. After all, when you think about what we are, the formula seems to be intent, as a formula, to release the potential of cognition. It is all about the potential of what we give words to like intelligence, awareness, whatever the case may be. And one of the things to see about the dependent variable is that it is the dependent variable that is going to be able to establish, through the design side, whether there is the



sensory physical brain potential to really be able to provide the best possible platform for the expression of the potential outer authority of the passenger. That's quite a trip, even to say it.

This design Sun/Earth is as profound as anything is. For me, everything is on the design side. And what I mean by that is that when I look at the personality, the external nodes of the personality, for me they are basically design, anyway. I don't even see them as real personality aspects because they're in a cabal with the monopoly and they link to the other side and it's all about the physical platform. Again, I've given you that sketch where for me it's about setting the backseat up, because that's literally what it's about. The moment that all of this is operating correctly, then this is operating correctly and all we've got to do then is get this passenger to perform, and perform up to its potential. And I say perform tongue-in-cheek; but nonetheless, it really is what it's about.

So, when we're looking here at 70% of what we are, the language of our reference to the Sun/Earth, the real depth of that is all on the design side. The platform has to be there. If the platform is homogenized, the personality is not-self. It is absolutely guaranteed. But the moment you begin to enhance or enrich the potential of the platform you open up new possibilities for the transformation of the personality.

The Importance of a Correct Brain System

What I want you to feel as an overview when we're looking at dependent variable is that I want you to see it in terms of positioning effective self-reflected consciousness in the right places, because that's what it is. When you put the two together, this is about the alignment to what is the correct perspective environment, and that alignment to the correct perspective or environment and then the potential to be aware in that environment. And clearly, that regardless of where the environment is going to be, there are always going to be these active/strategic components that belong there, that they bring the potential that ultimately variable is about, because in the end variable is very much about communication. And communication in the context of dealing with this correctly, communication is about outer authority.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Observed Strategic Focused	Active Observed Strategic Peripheral		
DLR	Active Observer Strategic Focused	Active Observer Strategic Peripheral		
DRL				
DRR				



	PLL	PLR	PRL
DLL	Active Observer Strategic Focused	Active Observer Strategic Peripheral	
DLR	Active Observer Strategic Focused	Active Observer Strategic Peripheral	
DRL			

So, how important it is that the brain system is correct. It puts a lot of pressure on people who are involved in Human Design. It puts a lot of pressure on them to take that step. And as I said, it's not a natural progression. We are supposed to be raised according to our PHS. Then you're not going to have the potential for this deep, deep, deep conditioning. You're just not.

And of course we're doing it backwards, and in doing it backwards it presents a dilemma. It is obvious to me that when you're dealing with—I made specific recommendations yesterday in our discussions about who PHS belongs to, in that sense. For me it is correct for anyone who's completed their seven-year process of deconditioning that they're ready to take that step, because it's a step that you really truly have to be deeply dedicated to. It's not something that you play with. It's not a diet, after all. It is a nutritional strategy that is directly connected to your mechanics.

The Personality Internal Right

But there are many exceptions. Those beings who are right, and particularly those who are in the dependent variable, that is, personality internal right, it's very, very important for them to have PHS in their life. Their homogenization is much more painful in a sense. And PHS is something that can really help bring out the underlying sensitivity, their unique sensory sensitivity that is there. It's a very enriching thing to bring to the life of somebody who is personality right or any of the rights in the dependent variable, quite frankly, and of course to all children, and particularly children who are younger than three years of age. That isn't to say that it's not good for all children, but particularly for very young children because it can make an enormous difference in their lives.

Again, remember, the way in which Human Design ideally is brought into somebody's life is that it is brought through the food first. I think it is one of the more extraordinary things I've come to understand about the dilemmas that hold back a human being from experiencing the full potential of their life. I began my journey by focusing almost exclusively on the dependent variable, on the Sun/Earth, and seeing the limitation as a limitation of the personality itself, its weakness relative to the not-self and so forth and so on.

It's clear to me that that is not the case. It's obvious to me that the personality as I mentioned earlier is deeply dependent on the brain system. And it's obvious that homogenization begins with food. And by the time a child is seven years old they



have been homogenized. It means that the only way that they're going to break with that is to begin that whole process of being introduced to their Human Design.

I know that with my older children. My youngest son has had his PHS now since he was six, but even that is late, in that sense. It is one of these things to see about being a first generation of what is fundamental knowledge, that for many of us the benefits of so much of this knowledge is really truly difficult for us to attain, yet is incredibly natural to be able to provide for an incoming generation so that they don't have the same dilemmas. So, from that perspective it is something to see that the dietary regimen is something that is exceedingly important.

When we're looking at the nature of the personality itself our dilemma with the personality is that we don't know the personality. We know the not-self, and the way in which the personality emerges as not-self. And there's a great dilemma with the not-self which is that it cannot be trusted. That is, it does not communicate clearly. In being both inner and outer authority that its process in terms of communicating is always fraught with its concerns about being able to control the situation, not letting things out unless it's necessary, being afraid to say things, all the stuff that comes with the not-self mind.

The Mind

Ideally within the context of design and particularly within the work of Rave Psychology is that there is one advantage that we have with the personality. It is that in the simplest language that I can put it, it is addicted in a sense to learning. It is what it's all about, after all. It is the potential of filtering the consciousness field. And learning—I take that very loosely—it's about data collecting. It's what we actually have. One of the great benefits of our minds, one of the great gifts of mind is the way mind can mine and collect and investigate data.

The secret is to strip mind of its delusion, that is, that it's in control of the life. This is why the very first step for an adult in Human Design is to experiment with Strategy and Authority. Obviously, one of the by-products of that is that it eliminates the easy control that mind has over our lives by controlling our decision making process, but we well know that it doesn't exactly stop mind from wanting to interfere or successfully interfere. After all, life is full of all kinds of challenges and it's quite a process to become aware.

But what we do need to see within the dynamic of the personality in the dependent variable is that this represents a style of processing data, and that ultimately that style and you notice I accent that, that style of processing data becomes the way in which the outer authority is delivered. In the deeper work of Rave Psychology and looking into the relationship of the way in which the whole personality mental system operates, when you take in the Moon and you take in all the planets and you take in the node, all the elements that are there, that all of those elements ultimately feed what is a certain style in the way that one processes information and a certain style and the way in which one delivers it.



LESSON SIX

Active/Strategic



So, what we're looking at here is the combination of what is an acute sensory equipped brain system, a healthy brain system and a healthy brain system with its potential to process data as outer authority

through its unique style. And you can think about the style relative to the cross, to the profile, to all of the aspects but the reality is that that's what it's all about, the successful processing of data and the expressing of that, and of course, relative to where it's being set up. After all, whatever the mind is going to expound on through its outer authority is going to be based on its perspective and the perspective is based on its position, which is there through the cognition that makes the decision that we call Strategy and Authority.

The Left/Left

So let's look at our variation today. We're dealing with left/left. First of all we're looking at an active brain system. Now, think about active brain system and think about homogenization. The moment you have homogenization and the brain system isn't being nourished properly you're not going to have an active brain system. It's certainly not going to be as active as it should be, needs to be, or could be, not at all. And it's not going to be nourished properly, speaking in terms of the not-self and particularly in terms of just simply not having the right dietary regimen.

But if we think about it just from the theoretical point of view, obviously we are dealing with an active process. But again, this active system is going to be rooted to what is a specific architecture, a specific sensory capacity. So if we take a step over for a moment and we're looking at the design internal [below] and we're looking at the sensory capacity, then what we're looking at is we're looking at the qualities that are there underneath. In other words, we need to go beneath this surface to get to the actual tones themselves in order to be able to see what specifically is at work.



The Cognitive Process

It is the sense that is underlying this that becomes very important. So, for example let's say that this is a cave person. That is, they're a 1st color regimen. This is somebody that should be eating one thing at a time, whether it's consecutive or alternating; one thing at a time. And yet, the cognition underneath becomes the key. For example, let's say that they have just the 1st tone, just to keep it in line,

Active ← Left	DESIGN INTERNAL Group	Passive Right →	Strategic ← Left	Personality INTERNAL Color	Receptive Right →
Direct	Sensitive 6 Light	Indirect	Observer	6 Innocence	Observed
High	5 Sound	Low	Conditioner	5 Guilt	Conditioned
Calm	Energetic 4 Touch	Nervous	Master	4 Need	Novice
Upper ↑	Circumstance	Lower ↓	Upper ↑		Lower ↓
Hot	Conditions	Cold	Leader	3 Desire	Follower
Open	Rigid 2 Taste	Closed	Theist	2 Hope	Anti-Theist
Consecutive	1 Appetite	Alternating	Communist	1 Fear	Separatist

and the 1st tone is all about smelling, it's all about the sensory potential in being able to take in the aroma frequency. And the aroma frequency, by the way, that can be very, very profound. In other words, far beyond smelling garlic, it is the smell of success or this or that or whatever the case may be. In other words, it is an ability, particularly in a defensive sense, it's the immune system after all, an ability to be able to smell what is not quite good and what is.

Now, obviously for somebody like that the key for them is that the aroma environment for them is very, very important. And yes, it does relate to the brain working on one thing at a time, yes indeed. Now, the thing about it is to see that the moment that the cognition is controlling the nutrition, because that's what happens, in other words, for somebody's PHS prescription they would be advised to smell the food before they take it into their body, to smell the produce that they shop for, that the aroma of things is very important and obviously far beyond food—the smell of people and so forth and so on.



But the reality is that the moment that you begin to focus on what is your cognitive skill or your cognitive highlight this is the guide that not only allows you to discern what is the correct food for you, but at the same time becomes the heightened cognition, because it's getting its reward, that is, it guides you to what is correct in terms of the nutrition and then it takes it in. And basically the way it works is that as you smell it your digestive system is taking in this information and is preparing for the food that is coming in.

In other words, it is getting intelligence from the sensory capacity informing it of what is coming in order to prepare how to deal with that, how to break it down, how to provide it to those various areas in the body, and in doing so, providing it to those areas that highlight the potential of the differentiation of the vehicle, which means that as the cognition guides the nutrition, the nutrition enhances the cognition. Now, that becomes one of those beautiful continuous momentum things. It is an ongoing enriching process to the limitation, after all, because there is a physical limitation—we're talking about the brain system. And again, most adults had neural shut down at three, so the best we can do is that we can enhance and enrich those aspects that are there.

So, the cognitive process becomes deeply important. In other words, it becomes the guiding intelligence of what is the form principle. We're constantly dealing with duality in this knowledge. This is really the true "this and that," and it's really something to understand about this fundamental difference about how to align personality and design, how to come to grips with the real potential of this life is that we have two crystals. We are a binary consciousness.

I really loved it in the old days when I was first drawing these charts. I would put the two wheels on either side of the bodygraph and it always looked funny because it looked like two eyes and a nose or a bicycle upside down, whatever. But the fact was that it really visually—these are two very different things. They're two very, very different calculations. They have very, very different purposes. And the cognition that is there on the design side, this has nothing to do with the way in which your personality as a style is going to use its sensory potential because the personality has its own sense that it uses for its cognitive process, its mental cognitive process. We're a binary consciousness. They each have their own responsibilities. One runs one department and one runs the other, it's just the way that it works.

The moment that you relate to the physical cognitive key in your life you're giving yourself an enhanced power to make even more acute decisions. We think of Strategy and Authority as something that operates at the holistic level. In other words, you're a generator, you go uh-huh. The assumption is that the sacral has made the decision, but it hasn't. The decision has been made by the cognition. That is, the consciousness that is operating your vehicle. And so the more you enhance that cognitive potential, the more acute your finessing of your position. After all, as objects moving in space, our correctness is a process of perfecting our alignment to what is precisely where we belong in the choreography.



So this left side, this active side, the thing to understand about the active is also to see what will bring this activity, this proper level of activity to the brain system, that that proper level of activity is going to be rooted in the cognition. So the cognition, the tonal quality becomes something that's very important.

The Left: Attuned to Survival, Immune System Information

The other thing is that because we know it's on the left, we also know that tonally on the left that we are dealing with issues in which the brain system is very attuned to survival information, to immune system information. In other words, when you're dealing with the active system, the need for nutrition is very important because it's more aware of, potentially, the threats, the risks, the potential dilemmas that are out there that the being is going to have to face.

Again, the quality of the cognition is something that is so important in order to understand how this active level is going to function. The other thing is that this is going to be a system that is going to be constantly working and processing. And of course that means as well that if they're not fed properly then of course they're going to suffer from different kinds of fatigue or exhaustion or breakdowns, you get all these elements slowly that come into play.

The Left/Left: Pure Strategic

The other side of this is the natural alignment; at least it appears that way, of the left/left. Remember that when we're looking here at the left/left we're looking at history. This is history. I'm over here so I know the history, this left/left business.

	PLL	PLR
DLL	<div>Active</div> <div>Strategic</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Focused</div>	<div>Active</div> <div>Strategic</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div>
DLR	<div>Active</div> <div>Strategic</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Focused</div>	<div>Active</div> <div>Strategic</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Peripheral</div>

This is what's left over from the seven-centered being. This is the pure strategic. And as the pure strategic, it has with it all of those elements of focus—the strategic mind that always has an agenda, that always has a strategy, that always has a focus, that takes things in with an agenda.

And of course you can see that if you have somebody who is correct and is strategically active, you can see that there is going to be a lot of mental activity, and there is going to be a lot of mind activity accompanying the brain system activity; in other words, layers and layers and layers of strategies and agendas which in the not-self can become really a problem. Remember that the not-self doesn't get the advantage of the cognition. It doesn't, because of course the not-self has to deal with transference and in transference all you have are these empty formulas that human beings get to live out.



The Left is the Past

So when we're dealing with somebody who is left/left, we are dealing with and in this case you can see this is the full story, this is one end of the extreme of what we are as a nine-centered being, the other end of the extreme is over here and that is the four rights. This is the two sides of the coin. This is the past and this is the future. And yet, at the same time, the past and the future is neither the past nor the future. That is, despite the fact that I have a left/left here, I've got a right hanging over here and I live in a world where there is a lot of rightness. In other words, I live in a vehicle that isn't a seven-centered vehicle, so it's not really the same even in its extreme of all left, anymore than the all right is a rave, because it isn't.

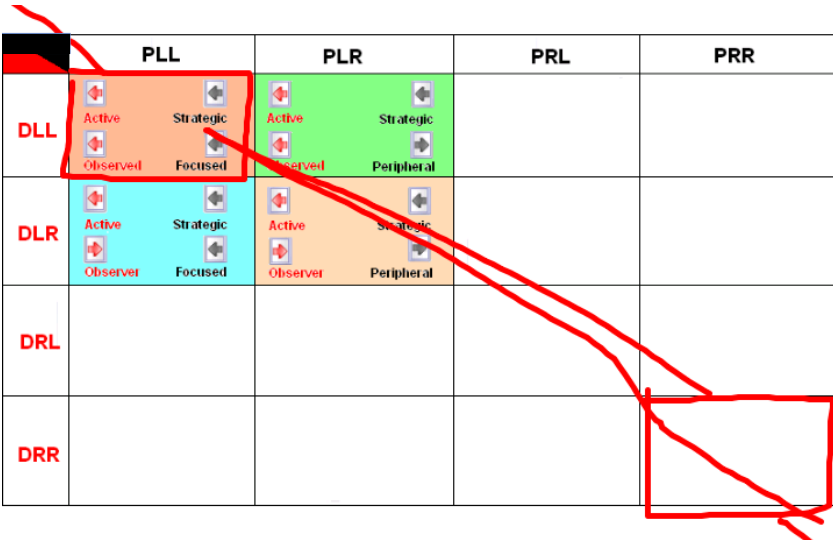
It's us, us in our transitional form, Homo sapiens in Transitus. This is us.

We are neither this nor that. We're not the seven-centered being that came before us; we're not the eleven-centered possibility that will not be realized. We are simply a transitional form. And so as a transitional form we can't just see it in its traditional context; in other words, to look at the left/left and only see it in that way.

Yet, one has to understand that this is an aggressive mentality that emerges out of this. And of course, in the not-self this is a very, very, very kind of busy mind that can be very distorted and confused; so many things that it can be interested in and so many things that it may not be able to handle. And again, it is one of these things about the correctness of decision making, because without that you cannot really discern what one needs to be able to focus on, in that sense.

Strategic/Active Can Keep Us Alive

But the key about a strategic/active dependent variable is that these are the ones that can keep us alive. They know how. That's their value. After all, that's what the seven-centered being gave us. The seven-centered being with its deep strategic nature showed us how to conquer the world. And then went out and did its job. And of course, we've inherited that. And our survival still is a major story.



	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Observed Strategic Focused	Active Observed Strategic Peripheral		
DLR	Active Observer Strategic Focused	Active Observer Strategic Peripheral		
DRL				
DRR				

VARIABLES: That Which Binds Us

A Digital Book for 3rd Year PHS & RP Students



I don't have to go through the numbers of the disenfranchised on this planet or the poor or whatever. The fact is that survival is still this fundamental driving force that

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral		
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral		
DRL				
DRR				

is there. And of course, what it does is that it makes it exceedingly difficult. When you go over to this other quadrant over here which is going to be the right/right quadrant, how threatened these beings are because their naturalness, their natural direction has nothing to do with maintaining well-being and security. And of course, the well-being and security is something that is deeply connected to the left-

ness that is here, particularly again with the internal, because of course that leftness is pointing towards tones that are rooted in the splenic binary and of course the 3rd tone of the ajna binary. The dominance there is on just security, just survival.

The Ability to Communicate Outer Authority

So, one of the things we have to see is that if we look at the way in which the plan lays out where everything is supposed to be, in that sense, is that in the placement of the active/strategic, in all of these possible environments that are underneath, in all of the different positionings that are possible that we're providing those forces that can have the ability to communicate outer authority, communicate the themes for survival that the other quadrants are going to need in lesser or greater extent.

It's just so interesting to see the way in which to construct is set up. Here in this quadrant lies the responsibility of being able to maintain the survivability of the species, and the survivability of the species regardless of the environment that it's in. This can end up being very distorted in terms of what that strategic mind focuses on.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral		
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral		
DRL				
DRR				

If we look back at seven-centered history it's full of violence and it's full of goals that can only be established through violence and it's still a theme that exists.

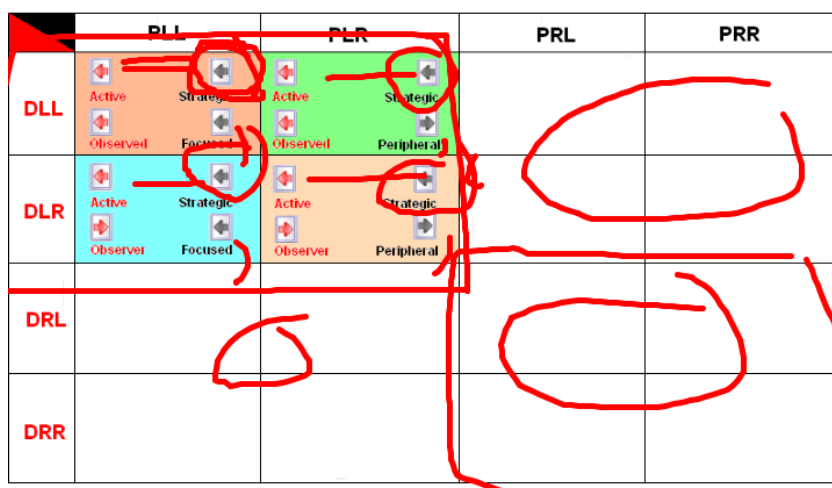


As we live on a plane that is going to become more and more threatening, and it is certainly going to become more and more threatening, it's one of things to see that this is where the survivalist mechanism is.

The Need to be Positioned and Oriented Correctly

The other thing to recognize is that we're supposed to have these forces of survival, if I can just put it that way, this outer authority, the survival outer authority beings, we're supposed to have them in all the right places. But what we well know is that because people don't operate correctly that we don't have an organized choreography in which we are positioned and oriented correctly, we don't have that at all. So there are many places in which the skill set is going to be deficient. It just is. And it's really something to think about.

In other words, what we're looking at is if I can put it very vaguely it's sort of like this quadrant is kind of the immune system of the species, in a way, this is where the survival mechanism is. We can talk about this being Solar Plexus, in a sense, please don't take me too far along in that track, but I want you to have a feel of how



we're supposed to be so deeply and perfectly organized and we're not. And these elements ideally because they're not outer authority, these are not strategies that are being offered without agenda as outer authority to others that are being used as tools of manipulation, which is quite common for the left, our

great dilemma is that in most of these cases, if not all of these cases, that the personality is dysfunctional. And because the personality is dysfunctional, the beauty that is inherent in the nine-centered version of the dependent left/left, the beauty of this is often lost, it's just not seen.

It's quite a story; it's quite a thing to get to that place. So much of my discussions in variable is so theoretical because this is the underlying plan, the way in which it could work, only the way in which it could work. And everything has a natural orientation to it the moment it comes into the world, but then again, the world is homogenized and we don't get to live out the beauty of this.



I assume that somewhere down the road that we will find ways to experiment with variable, to really begin to understand the significance of what it means to bring the right elements together in the right environments. You can begin to see that if you have an environment like kitchens or whatever, that for that environment there are all these potential ways of the dependent variable to see it and to share in that seeing through its outer authority. And the depths of awareness that can be the result when there is a group of beings who belong to the right place with their unique perceptions, who better than to understand the world that they're looking at. This is what it's all about, the perfection of the potential of collective consciousness is written in the variable.

Anyway, as always, I find the variable subject to be fascinating. We'll continue next week. To all of you, you take care. Until next time, bye for now.

~



Lesson Seven

Dependent Variables: Active/Receptive

The Surrender of the Right Being

One of the elements that I've talked about in terms of the way in which the mutation takes place in the right, is about this storage capacity, what I call intelligent storage. And for me, and I've mentioned it before, I'm somebody that has an enormous natural memory and on top of that it's a trained memory. I worked with it when I was very young. I experimented with teaching memory techniques to children. One of the most ancient techniques is a technique where you place information inside of an object and you give the object a key, and the key is the only thing that you ever have to remember after that. This is the extraordinary thing about access. This is the great gift of the receptive. And relative to Deborah's comment, she's absolutely correct, the dilemma for the right is being drawn out correctly. This is everything for them. This is the whole process.

So, the moment that you have these kinds of note cards where you have just a key-note, for somebody who is right, the keynote itself is enough to open up all the layers that are underneath. Now, it's much more powerful when you're actually asked, because again it is something to understand about the right is that the right is deeply penta oriented. That is, it's fundamental in its nature, which means it is much more group oriented. It's where we get the upper trigram transpersonal qualities.

The thing about the right that is so important to grasp is that there is no fulfillment for them without surrendering to a higher authority. And within the mundane context of this, not talking about conscious pentas, but in the mundane consciousness of this is that basically they are here to surrender to the right question or the correct question, and in surrendering to that, the surrender is that they don't care what question is asked, that's the surrender. This is not possible for the strategic. But for the right this is the ultimate surrender, that what they contain that they have no opinion on the value of any specific aspect that they have, because the moment they get into any kind of hierarchical structuring they're trying to be strategic again: don't ask me this question; ask this question.

The dilemma is that in a not-self world that is so deeply homogenized, invariably all the questions are tainted by lies. That is, it's coming from the not-self mind. These are questions with confused agendas. And of course, the right is here to respond to what is outer authority. That's what it's here to respond to. It's here to respond to being drawn out correctly.



The Disadvantage of the Seven-Centered Educational Format

So it means that the real responsibility in terms of the right is first of all that the way in which they learn, I'm most concerned about what that is for children in traditional left schools, because the schools themselves are seven-centered holdovers, and the way in which we teach and I'm somebody who has taught at every single level that is there for teaching. I've taught children and I've taught in university and I've taught in high schools. I've seen that whole movie. The fact is that the way in which we teach left and right for the future, this has got to change. It has to change.

The right is deeply disadvantaged in the seven-centered educational format where everything is strategic and where everything is rooted in the strategic. It's very, very difficult for these children. It's interesting for me to watch the experience of how successful the right can be. I have that with my eldest son who is three parts right and is right minded and has a right brain system. He has one of these typical right minds that simply absorbs, it just absorbs. And it takes in an enormous amount of data. He has been cautioned all along in his process that the only thing that's important for him is to pay attention in class.

And this is the one thing that I have told him over and over and over again, this is just the key for you. Just be there and take it in. And if you're there and you take it in, you're going to be a great success. And he's top of his class in a very difficult year. He is in the English system and he's taking nine programs and he's in the top of the class in six of them and this is not somebody who studies. He has learned to accept that his rightness serves him. And his confidence has grown as he realizes that it is there. He is often surprised at what comes out. He'll tell me, oh my god, I wrote 6, 7, 8 pages on this question, I don't know where all that came from, this is classic right.

So, the nurturing of our children and of course for him I have to counter the strategic focus that the teachers use in which they're trying to teach one level of something at a time in a focused progression, whereas right students need a much more peripheral approach to anything, a much broader scope of information introduced into anything that is there for them to learn. The broad scope is what they're good at, and it's much more stimulating for them.

And all of these things are going to have to change. When we look at the educational system today and we see that the next several generations of those that are going to be in charge of our societies and our governments and our education, and so forth and so on, that they are not being educated correctly. It is a great deficit for humanity as a whole that the right is disenfranchised from what should be their right to a proper education.

Again, we're at a point in Design, there is a phenomena going on. We had another record yesterday; we have an enormous number of people that are attracted to this knowledge. It is our responsibility to begin to provide a foundation for the proper nurturing of the young and the proper nurturing of the right because after all, if we don't do that, there's an enormous dilemma that's going to arise 20, 30 years from



now when the cycle changes. So it is one of the things that I'm very, very deeply, deeply concerned about.

It's always difficult for me to say things like that, I have a big ego to begin with, but I think that what Human Design reveals at these levels is so incredibly revolutionary. It is the first time that truly we understand the vehicles that we are in and how they operate. With that, we see already that in understanding the mechanics one can take incredible advantage of them, Strategy and Authority as an example, to be able to transform one's process.

Here, the responsibility is much deeper, it's much more profound. We're talking about our greatest asset. That is, our mind. And we're talking about the fact that the homogenization rooted in the seven-centered process that this homogenization is devastating for our form. Those of us that are left oriented—I'm three parts left—for those of us that are left oriented, it is not as traumatic. Yet, we are still being deeply, deeply limited. After all, the world is a homogenized place, deeply limited in the potential that is there. But for me the malaise of our species now is in the deep homogenization of the potential of the right and it's really time to change all that, and that's what we're doing.

The Active/Receptive

As I said, an interesting conversation but we don't move that far away, actually. Let's move over to our next dependent variable and here we're going to be looking at our first combination, that is, we are looking at the left on the physical side, that is, the PHS side, and we

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active Strategic  Observed Focused	 Active Strategic  Observed Peripheral	 Active Receptive  Observed Focused	 Active Receptive  Observed Peripheral
DLR	 Active Strategic  Observer Focused	 Active Strategic  Observer Peripheral	 Active Receptive  Observer Focused	 Active Receptive  Observer Peripheral
DRL	 Passive Strategic  Observed Focused	 Passive Strategic  Observed Peripheral	 Passive Receptive  Observed Focused	 Passive Receptive  Observed Peripheral
DRR	 Passive Strategic  Observer Focused	 Passive Strategic  Observer Peripheral	 Passive Receptive  Observer Focused	 Passive Receptive  Observer Peripheral

are looking on the right over here on the receptive side so we have beginning of this combination. I think, Elfriede, you were asking me relative to this the other day. Let's take a look and see how it works.

First of all, we looked at our first grouping. That is, we looked at the active/strategic and here we're going to be looking at the active/receptive. Again, we can see how this construct—I can't in any way overemphasize how fascinating these magic squares are, and how many possible ways you can look at things and break them down. So, again, I recommend a nice sort of pondering of the magic square here



and to see the various configurations that are there because it can lead to deeper insights.

The Internal: Active

Anyway, let's get to our zone here. Let's begin with the internal, let's begin with what is consistent in what we have looked at so far in terms of the PHS internal. We're dealing with active here. And again, to clarify this, remember that when we're talking about active or passive relative to the internal we are talking about the brain system itself. And in talking about the brain system we're talking about various

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL			<div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Focused</div>	<div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div>
DLR			<div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Focused</div>	<div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Peripheral</div>
DRL				
DRR				

functions of the brain. It can be the neural activity of the brain, it can be the way in which information is processed, it can be the way in which information is being sent out to the rest of the body, it can

be the amount of information being taken in from the rest of the body. After all, the brain system is connected to the whole functioning mechanic.

So when we're talking about active and passive, we're talking about very, very different kinds of brain system. Now, one of the things that's obvious to me about the active/passive brain is that the active brain requires more volume in terms of nutrition than the passive brain. And it's one of the things that relate specifically to whatever the PHS determination and cognition happens to be, but it is something to keep in mind. That is, somebody that has an active brain, there is a greater demand for nourishment.

We know that the brain itself uses an enormous amount of energy. That is, it takes an enormous amount of energy to run the brain system. And most of what we take into our body, in fact, is what we need in order to keep the brain system energized. Because the active brain is busy, and remember it is busy about its own thing. It's busy about its own thing, whatever its own thing happens to be. And it's going to be focused in its own way, whatever its cognition happens to be. But the reality is that if it is active it means that it is busy in that. It can be busy in terms of more neural activity, more communication through the glandular system, the lymphatic system, whatever the case may be, it is going to be much more active.



Those That are All Left or All Right Have Unique Problems

Now, obviously one would think that if you've got an active brain system that when you have the active personality to go along with it, that is, the strategic personality in that language of the personality side, you would think that that's an ideal. I want to caution you about not getting carried away with thinking that these are ideals. They really aren't.

And I think one of the interesting things that I'm beginning to notice is that those that are all left and those that are all right have unique problems both physical and mental.

Now, I'm not saying all of them, but I think it's very important to see that these are extremes, in that

sense. And not to get carried away in thinking that if you have the left/left configuration, if you have that above as you would here that somehow that this is some kind of an ideal. There is no better or worse, there is no perfect configuration, but what you're really seeing is a mutative process. And in essence, it's a mutation that's operating like this.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR				
DRL				
DRR				

The Movement from the Pure Left to the Pure Right: Raves

Let me go back so you can see it in context of the whole view. It is going through the whole system like this [below]. So this is where we come from. We come from the pure left. This is where we come from; this is where we're going to. We're going to the pure right. And basically this leads back to the seven-centered being and this leads to the emergence of the mutative rave potential. Remember I say rave potential because according to the way it would work theoretically is that at some point there would be the complete mutation which would lead to the arrival of two new centers that would be part of what the actual rave is. That is, the emergence of the eleven-centered being, which according to the Voice is not something that is going to take place, but simply that would be the progression.

This is after all, what we're dealing with here, in that sense. Within the context of the nine-centered being, we're dealing with a transition. And we're dealing with a transition that is intended to move us from that left/left and take us to the emer-



gence of the right/right. These are going to be the rave babies. These are rave babies. It's why you have such a deep interest in them, Cathy, being all right.

But it is something to understand that this is a movement, it's a movement, and it's a movement that is bridging slowly because you can see left/left here, left/left here and then it shifts to the right/right down here, and then you can watch the underlying structure underneath. It's very interesting to just simply look and see what the actual evolutionary movement happens to be.

I don't want to dwell on this, but, again my comments about this box, there are really incredible things to see in this. And by the way, you can see this movement diffe-

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observed Focused	Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral

rently. That is, you can see this movement as some kind of a spiral; you can see the movement in many different ways. All you have to do is follow the dynamics of the way the square operates. As a matter of fact, there are many spirals in here. It's fascinating.

When I first began my mystical process and things started to happen to me, one of the things that crossed my view was magic squares. I looked at all kinds of magic squares. The Voice gave me this incredible magic square, that's what the 64 hexagrams are. They're just the most complex of the magic squares. I had grown up with a chessboard. I learned chess when I was three. My dad had been a Chess Master, and I was deeply connected to the board patterns and the phenomena of this magic square. It's an incredible thing to see the magic square. I can't look at a magic square without seeing chess pieces, funny enough, till this day. So, there is a lot of mystery and wonder in that, and I think it's worth thinking about.

A Left Brain System and a Right Mind is Not a Problem

Let's get back to our process. What I was really leading up to in all of this is that I don't want you to have a sense of aha, a problem. You've got a left brain system and you've got a right mind. Well, it's not a problem it isn't. The thing to recognize is that everything about the success of the potential of a human being is locked into these three aspects. This is what the foundation is. Again my allusion to the pas-



senger seat and here's the passenger and it gets a chance to sit back in luxury of this passenger seat. And everything, everything about the possibilities of this mind is rooted in what the physical is, because the physical sets up the environment, the

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL			 Active  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DLR			 Active  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral
DRL				
DRR				

parameter, it sets up what the physical possibility is going to be.

It doesn't mean that it is inherently a problem to be right minded with an active brain system. It doesn't. In fact, what it means is that the brain sys-

tem is going to be very, very active doing what? Storing. It's going to be very active. This is a busy librarian. It's constantly in there busily assessing everything and putting everything in its right place. Again, I'm anthropomorphizing, but nonetheless, to give you a sense of it, because that's what it's doing. And it's very focused on it. It's going to be very focused on it; it is going to be very focused on it relative to whatever the cognition happens to be.

Mind is a By-product of Brain

And of course, when you bring in the cognition, that is, when you bring in the whole movie it gets really interesting, because again you need to see how the way in which the personality is going to operate is that the personality is a by-product of the brain system. There is no other way to understand that. Mind is a by-product of brain. So, we know that we're going to have an active brain system. And let's say in that active brain system that we're going to have, oh let's just start at the beginning and keep it simple. Let's say that we're going to have 1st tone and in having 1st tone, what we're going to be looking at is the importance of the sense of smell.

So, let's think about that for a moment. This brain is going to be very active using the sense of smell to be able to align things and store them in specific ways. It's just going to be focused in that area. It is going to be most attuned to that. Now remember, that the sense of smell is really profound. And it brings the basic defense system into the way in which the brain system is going to operate.



The Active Brain System Needs More Volume of Food

So here is a brain system that is going to be very, very focused on security issues. And it's going to pay a lot of attention, it's going to be very, very active in making sure that all of the information that could be used in case of emergency for security purposes that all of that information is stored, because that's what it's going to be doing. It's going to be very, very, very, very busy. It means it's going to need more food; I'm specific, volume.

One of the things you're going to notice about the active brain system is that we're going to see that it has a relationship to what we call metabolism rates. And one of the things that we're going to notice about the active brain system is that it's going to metabolize food much quicker, which means it's going to need more volume in order to maintain its activity level.

The Sun/Earth: Style

What you get on the personality side moving to the right. This is the great illusion of the Sun/Earth on the personality side. The great illusion of the Sun/Earth is that it's everything, the vanity of the 70%, that it's everything. And yet, when you look carefully at it, even though it carries such importance in the way in which we look at things in analysis, what you really need to see is that whenever you're looking at the Sun/Earth you're looking at style, not substance. The substance comes from elsewhere. It comes from the nodal view. It comes from the lunar and planetary square. The substance comes from elsewhere. It's a style.

After all, what is your incarnation cross but a style? And I don't mean to be rude and narrow about incarnation crosses, but to be a clarion, I'm a clarion, it's a style. It's a certain way, it's a style. Yes, it's theater; it's the style that the personality takes on. Psycho drama, I think they called it, those wild things in the 60s. I don't know if you ever saw those things. They were wild.

It's a style that the personality has. And that style is reflected not just simply in the cross, but it is reflected in the profile, it is reflected in the lines. This is a style. Don't be confused about substance. You have to see what the style really represents. This is the style that emerges out of this construct. It doesn't control the construct. It doesn't make it happen. It doesn't matter whether this is left or right. It's just a difference in the way in which the brain system works. It's a different way in which the body metabolizes, ultimately a different way in which information is processed. But it's very different from what the style is.



The Right Mind and PHS

So here you have a receptive style. For me, if somebody has a right mind, a receptive internal, that it is absolutely essential for them that they are introduced to their PHS, that they are introduced to what it is to be right minded despite the fact that this is somebody that is three parts left. It doesn't make any difference, because that style is the costume and the drama and the way in which you're going to fulfill your purpose on this plane and if you cannot fulfill that, you don't get the reward.

See how important it is for the right to understand its process. And there's nothing more difficult than the right personality. For example, I'm three parts left, I'm one part right. And the one part right is my personality external. Now, that's very interesting considering what I do. I have this broad, broad peripheral view that the right gives me. And that right gives me a quality of depth that my style can work with. But my style is strategic. It's always going to be strategic.

For this person that is a receptive mind, if the style doesn't work, they don't work. So, when you're dealing with somebody that can be very, very left, but you see that they have a receptive mind, then you have to deal with their rightness at a very deep level. But if you see somebody like me

	PLL	PLR	PPL	PRR
DLL			Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR			Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL				
DRR				

that has a right external, it doesn't mean anything. Obviously, if you have a right internal on the design side and we haven't gotten there yet, this is something in which the PHS is going to be very, very important, but for very different reasons as you'll see because you may have a strategic style in terms of the way in which your personality operates, and because you have that strategic style it doesn't do you any good to be treated as a right when it is simply your body; your brain system and its rightness only need certain things. It doesn't come across in terms of the way in which your style operates.

The True Potential of Our Awareness is Only Expressed Through Our Style

Remember, that even though I talk about it as a style, you have to understand that this is personality crystal potential. It's the most significant aspect of what we are. The vehicle is the life and we have to surrender to that. But we do so, so that we

VARIABLES: That Which Binds Us

A Digital Book for 3rd Year PHS & RP Students



can have finally access to what is the true potential of our awareness. And the true potential of our awareness is only expressed through our style. It's not expressed in any other way. So, if you've got a left personality and you've got a right brain, your style is left, period. And you'll see next week what we do in that situation in terms of our treatment of the holistic being.

But here, the moment that you have right personality internal, here is where you really have to deal with the dilemma that this is a form of consciousness that is not recognized, that is not nurtured correctly, that is not able to be able to fulfill what is its real potential on this plane. And regardless of whatever the rest of the configuration is, the focus has to be on that style because without that style you don't get to live out your purpose. Without the perfection of it, you don't get to live out your purpose.

All these people that want to experience what it is to live out the possibility of their incarnation cross, you don't get there until the style is right. And remember that this

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL			<div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Focused</div>	<div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div>
DLR			<div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Focused</div>	<div>Active</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Peripheral</div>
DRL				
DRR				

is also the style that embodies what is ultimately the outer authority that is possible for the passenger, this outer authority that is there to transform the way in which we communicate with each other.

What we have to get to see is that there are different rules or different ways in which we approach

any of the variables relative to where rightness is in their design, because where that rightness happens to be, every single one of these clans here in these particular groups, every single one of them are all right minded. And they're all going to have to be dealt with. And the fact is that all of these over here are all going to be right minded, and it doesn't matter what the rest of the configuration is going to be.

One of the great challenges for us is to be able to wake up the passenger to its unique style. We can do that more easily with the strategic because we can give it its focus. But of course, for the receptive there is no focus. There cannot be any focus. And they can never truly know their style because it is something that emerges out of their relationship with the other.



To Be Right is to Surrender to Being Used

My concern when I look at variable and I realize that this is the floor plan for the way in which we are intended to communicate to each other, the way we are intended to spread out across the various environments of the planet, the way we are intended to be organized so that the movement of information and consciousness can be correct. And when you see that within the context of the left, the dysfunction of not being in the right place and so forth and so on is much less tragic than what it is for the right.

And this leads to another aspect of understanding the importance of the external and being able to see that in our work with those beings that are right that it is not just simply a matter of the importance of PHS in the enhancement of their sensory potential, but the fact is that if they're not in the right environment they're not going to get pulled out correctly, they're not going to get questioned correctly, they're not going to be—it's not even about being pulled out or being questioned. And you may not like my terminology, but it is the only way to describe it.

To be right is to surrender to being used. And of course, the moment you hear that that can obviously have a very negative connotation. But then again, it is one of those great wishes: that may I be used in a worthy way. The reality is that this is really the nature of the right. So if you're going to be taken, in that sense, if you are going to be used by the other, then it has to be to your advantage as well, that it has to be nurturing for you, because the right is there to be used.

You look at conscious penta, that's why conscious penta makes me nervous. You look at conscious penta and you see, oh my goodness, this is: use me, use me, use me, because I don't need to have an independent identity. I don't need to decide how to survive. I don't need to decide how to think. I don't want to do any of that. I'm going to surrender that to you; use me, use me, use me.

The Importance of Being in the Right Environment

If you're not in the right environment, you're not going to have the right forces around you, you're not going to be protected from the resistance, and you're not going to be able to function in a way that your body is intended to function. Strategy and Authority always helps. It's the foundation of the knowledge. It's a foundation. As long you follow your Strategy and Authority in this life, you're not going to have a horrendous life. But that isn't the be-all and the end-all. If you're following this process deeply you see that there are many stages in this process that all begin with Strategy and Authority.

But if you're a right being and you're not going to be in the right environment, then you have to see that there is no real protection for you, and that means that you can be used and you can be used by those that give you nothing in return. It doesn't



mean it's going to hurt you, it doesn't mean it's going to be necessarily devastating for you, but you're not going to enjoy it either.

The thing to understand about the right is that if it doesn't get stuff out, it will explode. It's one of the things to understand about the right. It has all this stuff. It doesn't use it itself. It's intended to be available for others. And it only really works well when it's used well. But hey, you've got to be correct; you have to be in the right place. My emphasis for the right is that the right always has to be on a crash program, because the sooner that one can make adjustments for them, the sooner that one can begin to align them to their possibility, the sooner that they are going to, at least for the first time in their life, have a sense of some kind of relief.

The Need to Use the Right Properly

The receptive mind is such a beautiful gift, and yet it can be so painful. It can be so painful to deal in a world where the questions that come your way are the questions of idiots that don't mean anything. They are of no value, that they are simply not-self and incorrect. It is a great dilemma.

The other thing is that if you don't use the right properly their depth never fully comes out. No one is more prepared for the higher levels of intellectual communication than somebody who is right minded. The left is narrow. The left is going to have its focus and once you go beyond its focus it's very uncomfortable. But the right can engage in the whole spectrum of intellectuality. It's one of its gifts. And yet, that spectrum doesn't come out if it's sitting with an idiot and the world is filled with idiots. And there's somebody there who is asking you, did you go shopping yesterday, whatever, did you see the soap opera, whatever the crap is.

It's really something to grasp about the dilemma of the right. Even more so what happens to the right—it's one of those things where, is it really a good thing to tell them? They're so homogenized. The moment that you really begin to open up somebody on the right, as Andrea was talking about in terms of her thesis research they need to take everything in, they need to get the whole broad spectrum, and the moment you open up somebody on the right to their nature and begin to orient them to what is correct for them, it's quite a shock, after all.

It is a relief, but it's also a shock, because if you're a right being and you look around you in your life and you see who's using you and are they using you correctly. And again, not to see that term as a bad term, as a pejorative, it is not. This is what the right is here for. It's here to be used correctly. And in return, it is to get its reward, whatever that happens to be. Those rewards are relative. It may be friendship, it may be love, it may be money, it may be any number of things, obviously, it's endless what those rewards are, and they're all relative. It is simply what is correct in that exchange, because it is the right that is here to provide this incredible depth for us.



The Difference between a Strategic Teacher and a Right Teacher

Again, it changes the nature of the approach of the right. If you're a strategic teacher and you're a right teacher, a strategic mind teaches with a focus, this is what you get from me. But a right teacher would be best off working in the workshop environment where they are constantly, not only constantly, but they have prepared their students for the very interactive nature of what they are going to do. And at best, they simply provide opening keys and then they wait and see what comes their way. It's a totally different way of getting information from a teacher.

And of course, in that environment the depth of the right teacher can be extraordinary, because of course there is no end to what is there. There are many of you here who are right who have taken years and years and years and years of this knowledge into your system that all of it is there. The highly digital Human Design collection built into all these right brains, and it's all there. It's extraordinary when you think about it in that sense.

The moment that you're in an environment where there are those who are there to take from you what they can relative to what is being offered this opens up the extraordinary depth that is there for you. This is the magic. This is the whole thing about how important it is for us to begin to think in these terms of how different the left/right processes are, and how we can best benefit the right. In this particular grouping where we're looking at the active/receptive there is enormous pressure on these right beings to be strategic, obviously. They are three parts left, they have an active brain system, the world is a homogenized pseudo-left world, and this is what they been raised with and how important it is to transform the way in which they understand their own mental process.

The Right Has Deeply Suppressed Potential

There are so many steps to that. I'm sitting here shaking my head because I know this story so deeply, we can fix the body. We can fix the body quickly, we really can. But the mind, wow, this is such a thing. And when you're dealing with the right, you're dealing with a deeply, deeply suppressed potential. You're dealing with a lot of mental inadequacy that has absolutely no right to be there. There is so much uncertainty and unsure-ness in the way in which the homogenized right approaches anything. And how much anxiety is there in their vehicles, how much pressure is there in their system.

And again, if you look at any of these particular groupings and you take it down to a personal level and you're looking at somebody's design you can see in terms of their not-self where these things will really show themselves. But to understand how deeply, deeply homogenized they are. We need to break through that.



For the Right it is Not Enough to Have Strategy and Authority

We break through that with adults slowly, slowly, because you can't even begin to work with mind until you've begun to do reconstruction for the vehicle. It's not enough for somebody who is right, it is not enough that there is Strategy and Authority. There is not. First of all, it's going to take seven years, the deconditioning process itself. That's a long haul. The fact is that it doesn't necessarily mean that they're going to have a chance to heal.

The Environment and Healing

Healing is a subject that has come up for me over the last month or so. One of my main areas of my own kind of thought process, all these things, I'm deeply fascinated by the external. I'm just really amazed at the things that I begin to grasp about what it is and how integral that is to our existence alone.

It is clear to me, it has been clear to me from the beginning that PHS external is an extraordinary thing. The fact that this is what connects us to our Uranian life and to the Uranian body and to the potential well-being of the Uranian body. But, these environments that we get to see out of the PHS external, these environments are very, very important. They're not simply important in terms of where one lives out the majority of one's mature life. And I say mature life because it isn't until your Saturn return that your environmental positioning is something that needs to be set. Again, I'm speaking in terms of those that are emerging into the world.

But there is something to realize about the external that makes it incredibly important in our work with the right. The external gives us a healing environment. It is the most nurturing environment for our particular differentiation, whatever it happens to be. And it means that healing environment is something that is going to be very, very important. As an example, if you have a child and the child gets sick and the child has a particular environment and they are not in that environment, well, put them in that environment.

For example, when my youngest son, both of my sons' environment is valley, and we live at sea level, so it's pretty good. But their bedrooms are on the second floor, and the big one rarely gets ill, but when the little one gets ill, we bring him downstairs and bring him into the valley. Just that movement from the upstairs to the downstairs is healing and adds to the recuperative power of the body and is so important for the healing of the body.

One of the things I realize out of my recognition of this very important aspect is to begin to see how important environment can be for healing the right, and healing the right body and healing the whole dysfunction that has come into the right's life, that it is something that is really essential to grasp. And it is certainly going to be one of the most interesting.



I mentioned that the other day. I think you remember that, Cathy or Andrea, I think you were there, when I was doing some of the early work with PHS in Ibiza and I talked about actually building a physical environment, a place that had valleys and mountains and all of the particular qualities and the right moisture levels, the hot and the cold, and the this and the that, this was all about the healing potential of the external. This is all about being in an environment that is nurturing for you and how healing that could be.

So, it is something that I'm beginning to recognize is going to be a very, very important ingredient in the work that we do in being able to provide those that are right with the healing opportunity that is deeply connected to environment and beginning to experiment with that environment to see the importance of it.

Now, remember that those that take PHS, deconstruction of the environments—my taking valley as take the child from the top floor to the bottom floor—these are deconstructions of the themes. Yet, they are very, very valuable. It's one of the important gifts in being able to help somebody on the right be in the right environment, to be able to deconstruct the environment so that you can give them, relative to where they are at that particular time, an opportunity at least to get some of the benefits of what is a healthy environment for them.

For somebody who is on the right, the transformation of their body is one of the most essential things that has to take place. We all know that this starts with Strategy and Authority, but I mean for the right, I have certain rules about introducing PHS. To introduce PHS to somebody who is right is an essential. It's an essential for them as they are much more homogenized than the left being. It is a way to speed up this process of enhancement and opening up what will be their unusual sensory capacity; again, being able to set them on a healing path. And I think for that healing path, that environment is something that is going to be very, very important.

One Key to Healing is Design External

I think one of the keys to healing is design external; healing at every sense of the word relative to whatever. Think about all the people that are in a cancer ward and think about them relative to environment, and if there is somebody who happens to be in exactly the right hardscape variation, that's fine. Maybe they are going to have a much easier ride, but I guarantee you those others that are in the wrong environments, they're just waiting to die. They're not being nurtured. And it doesn't matter whether they're being provided with excellent technological care, that one of the things that is so profound is to understand how important the healing environment is and that we have access to it that every single human being has a specific environment that is nurturing for them.



Again, as I said that's an environment that can be used in emergencies, can be used in times of recovery from illness or accidents or whatever the case may be, or psychic recovery, to recover from mental or physical exhaustion of whatever kind. The healing environment that is there is something that is really, really profound.

Written question: *when you say someone who is right, you mean right personality?*

Well, in this context, Alok, what I'm saying is not simply the right mind, because we're obviously dealing with all these right-minded people and for them that's going to be essential, but it's also true obviously for anyone who is right on the design side. That is, whether you've got a right internal or right external, the only one that it doesn't matter is my example, which, by the way, is also yours Alok where we have a right personality external. That has nothing to do with us in terms of this kind of rush into PHS and all of these things.

But for everybody else, that is, every other configuration, those configurations in which you have either the right design internal or external, or you have the right personality internal; those three variations require the clients to be deeply connected to what is their PHS, what is their environment.

The Right Really Needs Care

Beings on the right really need our care, they do. They really need our care and they need to be cared for, and they need to know how to become healthy, and they need to know how to get there as quickly as possible. So, there's a very different emphasis.

With the strategic being you go one step at a time, one focus, one process at a time and you go through that in great detail, because it's a focus. But when you're dealing with the right they need to be immersed in a peripheral experience, in a broad-based experience that operates at many levels, because it suits them. So, there are different ways of dealing with us interesting nine-centered beings.

It was a very interesting class, I hope you enjoyed that; I did. Anyway, until next time, all of you take care, bye for now.

~



LESSON SEVEN

Active/Receptive

[This image was not referred to during the lecture, but was included in the Power-Point download.]

Active INTERNAL ← Left		Personality INTERNAL Color Right →	
DESIGN Group		Color	Receptive
Direct	Sensitive 6 Light	6 Innocence	Observed
High	5 Sound	5 Guilt	Conditioned
Calm	Energetic 4 Touch	4 Need	Novice
Upper ↑	Circumstance	Upper ↑	↓ Lower
Hot	Conditions	3 Desire	Follower
Open	Rigid 2 Taste	2 Hope	Anti-Theist
Consecutive	1 Appetite	1 Fear	Separatist





Lesson Eight

Dependent Variables: Passive/Strategic

We continue our journey into dependent variables. Clearly we have a shift. When you look at the magic box structure, here we're going to look at the passive/strategic square [red]. We've already been through this part [blue] of the construct.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral

The Dependent Variable is Deeply Personal

I think one of the things that we need to see about the nature of the dependent variable is how deeply personal this is. It really is the essence of what we identify with. It's very different from the independent. The independent simply creates the phenomena of existence. It takes us out of the enclosed bubble of our "it-ness" and it throws us into the world itself and all the contacts with all the other beings and the environments that go along with it and the perspectives that arise out of it.



But when we're dealing with the dependent variable we are dealing with going back to the most ancient of systems of trying to understand the nature of being, we're looking at this essential ingredient, this Sun/Earth combination. This is 70% of what

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR				
DRL	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral		
DRR	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral		

the holistic existence is all about. And despite the fact that everything is based on the independent variable that 70% is really quite something. It's what makes this interesting. And what makes it interesting begins obviously with the vehicle.

Fortunately, evolution is an extraordinary thing. I look at the difference between myself and the mammals in my house and the reptiles and fish on my grounds, life is remarkable in its diversity. I'm not here to impugn the intelligence of a mammal relative to its limitation.

I used to have a joke that nobody liked, that nobody ever laughed at. I used to ask people what the difference was between a man and a dog, and of course they wouldn't know, they would wait for me to answer and I'd say a man's not a dog. And they didn't find it funny. They didn't understand it. It was a crystal of consciousness joke.

Plants: Design and Personality Crystals

It's the thing about design and personality crystals. You go out into your garden and you take a look at a flower. That flower has got a personality crystal that has exactly the same potential as your personality crystal. Exactly; it's almost spooky when you think about it. But then you take a look at its design crystal. One of the great delights for me was when I was given the design of forms. I wasn't just given the human design. There is a limitation to that vehicle. There is a limitation to the vehicle that we call flower. There is a limitation in terms of the potential of consciousness within such a vehicle, and the way in which the vehicle operates and the way in which the vehicle has evolved, and so forth and so on.

It's the vehicle that makes the difference. It is an obvious, I guess, but then again, it is really something to grasp. It's like this whole business about mind. I know all the various convolutions that there are for mind. It appears that there is all of this grandeur that can be attached to it and its possibilities, but I'm a very practical be-



ing, I just look at the mechanics and say excuse me, wait a minute, everything about mind, absolutely everything about mind is determined by the vehicle.

So, I look at the flower and I know that the flower has a personality consciousness, and that personality consciousness, the passenger of the flower, has nothing to do, so to speak. That is, it is an absolutely wonderful piece of software and it's in a very, very primitive hardware and nothing works, nothing of the potential of the personality crystal, at least, in the majority of its possibility. I am aware of consciousness in a field of plants, it's obvious. I'm aware of the personality consciousness in the mammals that I know and have known. It's my standing joke with my dog when I'm annoyed that she's done something ridiculous I remind her that it's not her fault because she doesn't have a neo-cortex. It's a tough trip. She usually yawns at that moment, which is really a sign that she cannot absorb the information.

I don't think we pay enough attention to what that really means. The most extraordinary thing about PHS, that is, about the potential of PHS in terms of the internal, in terms of the dietary regimen, is the ability to be able to enhance the brain system. I had an enormous frustration in my early years when I first started in Human Design. I met a lot of very bright people, intelligent human beings. And I had difficulty understanding how they couldn't get past being intelligent and get to awareness. It didn't appear to be the fact that they weren't living up to the potential of whatever their mind was within their construct. It's just that they didn't have the tools to work with.

The First Conditioning: Food

The first thing that happens to a human being is that they are homogenized, and they're homogenized through food. This is the first conditioning. And it's a conditioning that goes directly to the brain. One of the things I've talked about and hopefully over the years we will have the scientific verification; this has to do with neural shutdown in the brain. The average human being has neural shutdown at approximately 3 years of age. We know through studies that very intelligent children have neural shutdown somewhere around five years of age.

For me, it's clear with any of the physical cycles that are there within the frame that it is a seven-year process. That is, we have a potential of neural development for seven years. Basically what we get is that we get a shutdown that actually begins when we're about 2½ years of age and a shutdown that is accelerated depending on the kind of diet that we receive, because obviously each of us have a very specific dietary regimen relative to what is our type, and in not being treated correctly and in not being fed correctly immediately it is that homogenization that begins to shut down the neural development. It's like it gunks things up. And basically it does that because the nutrition coming in isn't the correct nutrition for the enhancement of that differentiating process. It just isn't, and so we have that shutdown.



So, what we end up with is a homogenized world in which everyone is operating out of a brain system that as far as I can tell never even completed even 50% of its developmental process. It's why we have a limitation in the consciousness field, limitation in awareness. One of the most essential things to grasp about the nature of the internal on the design side, this is not really about the body. Only secondarily it is about the body, in the sense that it is the brain system that sends out all the information, obviously, that is going to maintain and control the essence of the vehicle.

The Internal on the Design Side is the Brain System

The way in which the vehicle is actually going to exist, because it only exists in relationship to the other, is something that we see only in the independent variable. What we're looking at in the internal on the design side is we're looking at the brain system. If that brain system is treated correctly it opens up the possibility for the expanded potential of that personality, that universal personality. Yes, what other people would refer to as the soul. That personality is uniform, uniform in the sense that all personality crystals have the potential to be able to filter and as a result of their filtering lead to what we experience as self-reflected consciousness.

All personality crystals can operate at the level of consciousness that we operate in, if they had our hardware. They don't have our hardware. It's the hardware. It's the brain. There is a big jump from reptilian to mammalian to the neo-cortex. We have these layers of evolutionary brain construct within our brain system. It's the hardware. And we do not treat the hardware correctly. We spend all this time and energy and money on training a mind and don't fix the hardware, because it's hardware.

This is a bio-construct. In order for that construct to operate correctly, one of the most essential things to grasp is that the key, because it is a bio-form, is what it takes into its body as sustenance. It's only when you are correct in terms of what you take into your body, physically take into your body, it's only then that you begin to enhance the most profound part of what internal is all about.

The Dependent Variable and Cognition

Think about something. The internal is where you really have bases, tones and color. Remember that's not true for the independent variable. It resonates to color and tone. This is not the crystal. The crystal is here. And everything about the crystal of consciousness is that the crystal of consciousness is rooted in one thing and one thing only: cognition. Everything about the dependent variable is about cognition and the potential of cognition; everything, everything. The independent variable is designed to resonate to it, because it's designed to meet the other. It's designed to be choreographed into its positional orientation and its perfection in this life through how it's placed through and with the other.

	PLL	PLR
DLL		
DLR		
DRL	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral



The dependent variable is where cognition is. This is why we treat it with such importance, why it is the Sun. It's all about cognition. And if you don't operate correctly according to your Strategy and Authority, you don't tap into the cognition. You don't tap into what is the sensory acuity that is there in you. And that sensory acuity is limited. It is limited by the depth of conditioning of your brain system. The longer you operate correctly, the longer that you nourish yourself correctly, the sooner you will enhance whatever neural structure you have that's there, to get rid of the gunk, to decondition at that level, to cleanse, heal, whatever language you want to use.

It doesn't give you back anything in the sense that there is no additional expanded neural networking. It's not like you get what you could have had if you had been correct from the beginning. No, but what it does do is that it takes full advantage of everything that is there, and it enhances the potential of the self-reflected consciousness of the personality, because as soon as the hardware is enhanced the personality's process is enriched. This is what the dependent variable is about. It's about bringing this cognitive potential to the surface.

Food and the Passive and Active Brain

We have a right brain system; we have a passive brain system. Now, let's think about what that really means, the difference between an active and a passive brain. The active brain is very busy. And what I mean by that is that as a physical system that it is very active. For example, it has a great deal of ongoing neural activity. It doesn't necessarily mean that it is producing more. Think about it in the way you think about gears. You can travel at the same speed in different gears; it's a very different process. It's just something to understand about the active brain is that there is a great deal of activity.

Now, what is important about the difference between the passive and active brain is really about food. If you have a left brain it means that you're going to need more volume. It's not about quality, because if you're operating correctly, if you're operating according to your dietary regimen, you're taking nutrition in the way in which it's intended to take in. But what one will notice is that because of the higher activity of the brain and brain uses a lot of energy there is going to be need for a larger consumption.

Thyroid Dysfunction

The other thing is, in the not-self this often leads to metabolism problems, which tends to be blamed on the thyroid and people end up with all kinds of thyroid dysfunction because the thyroid is being treated when in fact it doesn't need to be. Most people are very uncomfortable in treating thyroids because they don't homogenize well. Every thyroid has a real uniqueness to it. And there is a tendency to deal with thyroids in a very, very ignorant manner. This is one of those classic situa-



tions in which you have somebody, for example, with a strategic brain and because they're not operating correctly and because of the need for more volume there is pressure on the thyroid system to metabolize at a different rate. The problem would be ameliorated immediately if that person was operating according to their PHS.

The Passive Brain System

So, it's one of the things to see that this difference between the passive and the strategic brain is, in the end, very much about how much energy is necessary to maintain the proper efficiency of that brain system. Now, obviously when you're dealing with a passive brain system you're dealing with a brain system that is not as active. In other words, it requires less energy. By the way, it doesn't mean it is less efficient. The strategic brain has to be able to establish what will be the potential of the personality consciousness to be able to focus on things to be able to have this very, very probing agenda-oriented construct. It's a very different kind of brain.

It is a brain that is designed to operate in a very certain way and needs all that neural activity to do so. But of course, when we're dealing with a passive brain, when we're dealing with the right brain we're dealing with a mutation. We're dealing with one of the things that arises out of this nine-centered being. And what we're dealing with is that the passive brain doesn't need all of that neural focusing attention at all.

One of the most fascinating things about this shift from left to right is that it takes place in the visual cortex. And the strategic brain is in its glory through the visual cortex. It has used the visual cortex to master the world. And of course, because of that it is a brain that is deeply connected to light stimuli. It's deeply connected to the visual stimulation of the world, and it is a brain that is very much focused on being able to orient itself in the visual world; focus, in other words, the binary vision that we have.

This is very different from the passive mutation in which the visual cortex is no longer interested in focusing. In other words, that all the attention and all that neural activity necessary to constantly be able to find the focus, all of that is no longer necessary in the passive brain. In the passive brain, the activity that is necessary is very different. That is, the ability to be able to channel data into accessible environments, to be able to store information to keep it simple. There are very different amounts of energy needed, which means that if you've got a passive brain and you are being deeply conditioned or homogenized, obviously it is something that can be very difficult. And it can make it very difficult for what we have here. That is, the strategic mind on the other side.



7

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	   	   	   	   
DLR	   	   	   	   
DRL	   	   	   	   
DRR	   	   	   	   

11

I just want to take you back a step for a moment. We have here the old, that is, we're dealing with the left/lefts [*blue square*]. And in this box here, we deal with the extreme [*blue star*], that is, is the quadruple left. And then we go to over here where we've got the double right [*red square*]. You can see the double right. And of course, here the extreme that is the quadruple right [*red star*]. And of course, you can see that relationship between these two to each other. That is, they represent the extremes on either side. That is, the inheritance from the seven-centered being [*upper left corner*] and the movement towards the eleven here in the construct of the nine [*lower right corner*].

And what we have on either side is we have what in essence is the core of the human dilemma. That is, the places where they blend [*pink boxes*], and whether they blend this way or that way, these boxes are very different than these here [*blue and red boxes*]. And again, my continued fascination with these magical squares because they are filled with their own delights.

The Passive/Strategic

So, we're looking at our first, in that sense, what we looked at over here [*below*], we're looking at this blending, and we're looking at this blending from the right physical brain system to the left-oriented mind. Remember something about the mind. It can only take advantage of what it's given. There is no good or bad, or worse or



better, to be left/left or right/right. Simply because they are consistent with each other does not mean that they are better or easier. Because there's always this tendency to try to say my configuration is a worse bitch than yours. And of course, these things are just games, after all. Everybody's unique and this is a unique process, and so forth and so on.

Anyway, my point is that what we have in this is where I began today, because it wasn't a digression. It was about really getting you to recognize something about the dominance that the design side has over the personality side always. We already saw that when we were looking at the independent variable, that the reality is that it is the design external that locks into and corrects immediately the personality external. In other words, in many ways the personality external is a drone to that design external.

Here you work with what you've got, because that's literally what it is. Now, of course, one of the dilemmas for these beings is that rather than taking advantage of what is their cognitive brain system potential, they end up being homogenized like everybody else and because they have a strategic mind they fall so deeply into the whole strategic thing. And of course, this is where they run into difficulties because they can never compete in the pure strategic sense. They can't. They're not intended to. They're different. They're not the old. They're not the new that's not here. They're really the quintessential nine-centered beings. They're "this and that."

The advantage of the strategic mind is that you have to be able to see what this is to understand how this works relative to its brain system. When I was talking about the PHS internal, I focused you not on the body, but on the brain system. When we look here at the personality internal, don't focus on the mind, focus on the style, because that's what it is. It's a style.

	PLL	PLR	
DLL	Brain system 		
DLR		Style	
DRL	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	

The Style of the Brain System

The substance of mind, as students of Rave Psychology know, as anyone knows who understands anything about basic not-self strategies, is that the complexity of what we refer to as mind is rooted in many things. It's rooted in where we are and what we see. It is rooted in the lunar and planetary nodal square and their gifts of bringing the resources of experience to the mind. Mind is rather a complex thing made up of many components. And we are not seeing the mind when we are seeing this element. We're seeing its style. We're seeing the way it puts itself forward. We're seeing the way it sees itself as mind. It's its style.



You get to see that personified in what the personality Sun has always been, the bedrock of astrology, that Sun position giving you a certain style in life, what might be called a role, what you see in your profile, what you see in your incarnation cross. Here is the style. And this is strategic in style. We're not looking at the nuance, where this comes from, what's the gate, the line, the color and the tone.

Just think about it. It's a brain system with a style. That's what we are, brain systems with different styles, different constructs in the way in which they can express self-reflected consciousness relative to the quality of their brain system. What happens to this person when they're correct? Because the style then will naturally adapt to what the brain system provides.

What you end up with is somebody that can have many different focuses, not so deep and not so obsessive as a left/left would have it, but an ability to have many focuses, many focuses rooted in a brain system that's taking in a great deal of data. And though it will not have endless focuses; it's not right, after all, it's left. But it would be able to take advantage of many different things and focus on them because of the advantage of the way in which its brain system operates.

It's a style, this personality. You see that when you see how as you move through it, you go beyond the gate and the line that really give you the coloring of that style. And then you get to the color, you get to the motivation. You really see how that mind is going to be moved in its style. But it's all dependent on the brain system, all of it. And then you get the irony, because I think it's an irony. You operate correctly, you follow your PHS, you enhance the hardware and the software doesn't take advantage of it. It's still stuck in thinking that there hasn't been an upgrade. It happens a lot. People experimenting with their design, their mind is always trying to jump in, it's still lost in its not-self program. No chance for its real essence to begin to emerge.

The Great Struggle

This is the great struggle; it's always the great struggle. When we look above in our box we see the dependent variable and then here and here we see the dependent aspect. This is the end of the dependency line; it's dependent on everything. And even when everything is perfect, even when the back seat is all set up, still there can be resistance when the mind thinks it's the brain system, when the mind thinks it's in charge, when the mind still has the vanity to believe that it has a right to choose. It's all dependent.

It is the rolling of the dice in my work. These parts are not, this is pure science. It's pure science. It's

	PLL	PLR
DLL		
DLR		
DRL	 Strategic	 Passive
DRR	 Observer	 Peripheral



so incredible, the pure, simple mechanics. You see the mechanics, you see the solution, you follow your Strategy and Authority, you align your vehicle to what is correct, you place yourself in an environment that is nurturing, you align yourself with those that are nurturing, and you look out with eyes that have a clear perspective. That's all mechanically attainable. It just takes the serendipity of the discipline. But the passenger is so dependent on everything being in place. And only when all of this is in place does it lose its essential power to guide the life anyway. This is the beginning of the struggle.

We take it so personally. This is the great personal in us, this thing that we think of as mind, this thing that is our only companion within ourselves that we hold onto so dearly that wakes us up each day, that talks to us late at night and lives our life. We are deeply connected to it, after all. It is such a powerful thing. And yet, we have never lived out its possibility. It's only now that we can begin to free it.

In that moment when you step back as a passenger, this isn't you anymore. It isn't. It's just the way in which the vehicle expresses its nature. It's all built-in. It becomes the holistic presence. And then you can sit back as a passenger and see what that holistic presence is, to watch it. You cannot take it personally. It is just a construct, like any other. It is a costume. We are much deeper than the surface of profiles and crosses. All of that is part of the inherent drama of life itself. It's the way the maia plays out its great drama.

The Passive/Strategic is an Opportunity for Eclecticism

I look at the dependent variable and I see that this is where the dilemma is. This is where it's all a problem. The passive/strategic for me is an extraordinary opportunity for eclecticism. A real gift of—this is sort of the renaissance man/woman configuration, the ability to have several, many different focuses. A mind in its style that can be so deeply penetrating because it can offer in that style a variety of ways of looking at things.

It's a beautiful construct in and of itself. We never get to see what the mind really has to deliver, we get the conditioning. We get the protected insular, paranoid mind, and really paranoid. It's so paranoid that it's practically impossible for it to communicate honestly, because there are all these things there and you get somebody who is like this with a strategic mind and they're not-self. You have to decode their messages in the way that people used to try to decode messages from the Kremlin in the old days. They don't know what the hell they're saying. You don't know why they're saying it.

They have a very, very complex inherent agenda that is there that goes wild in homogenization. This is the dilemma. It is all about mind. Whenever I get to the dependent variable, I get pissed. I've been through this for so many years now, I've been teaching this it seems to me forever now, and I spent literally 15, 18 years teaching the basic internal story, the Cross of Life, the Sun/Earth, this is it, this is the way it works, all that stuff, all the years of building up the design knowledge.



And yet, it's very clear to me, it's always been clear to me that this is where the problem is.

The External is So Impersonal

The external is so impersonal. I look at variable and I see this is not about trying to identify with your life. Human beings only try to identify with something that is not in the right place. This is all about the right place; this is all about where we belong. And it means that all of these elements have a way of clicking into their perfection as we get closer and closer to what is correct for us in this vast movement.

Strategy and Authority is a great liberator, because at least it makes it possible to heal the body, just the basic body, to be able to get it to operate in a way that it moves correctly in beginning that process. But it's clear to me that variable says

	PLL	PLR
DLL		
DLR		
DRL	<div>Passive Strategic Observed Focused</div>	<div>Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral</div>
DRR	<div>Passive Strategic Observer Focused</div>	<div>Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral</div>

that all the dilemmas that we have in life, all of them, the construct of the not-self and the way in which the homogenized world operates, all of that is because nobody is where they're supposed to be, or at least the vast majority of human beings are not where they're supposed to be existing in the way they were intended to exist, operating correctly. The whole thing is a mess.

I look at this thing and I see a map. It's the way we're supposed to be in the world, it's the way in which the whole continuity of consciousness is supposed to work, and it is rooted so deeply in outer authority, but where's the outer authority? The outer authority is over there stuck over here

[red circle]. And it's not living up to the promise of that at all, it isn't. It's still pretending to be the inner authority. It's still pretending to run the life. The billions and billions of people on this planet who are run by this mechanism, it's what makes variable so beautiful and so sad at the same time.

The Seven-Centered Being Left the Natural Order

It reminds me when I was young and I was studying Latin, this wonderful language, and it's just dead. Here's this wonderful blueprint, and it can never be actualized. The seven-centered being left the natural order. That's what the seven-centered being was all about. It left the natural order, it defied the natural order. It smashed it. It re-created the world in its own image, and it took us away from the blueprint. It's the way the pieces are intended to fit together or could fit together or might fit together.



It is, in fact, the way in which genetically we are framed into this holistic process as a species. And we left all that order behind; that's this. It changed everything. Last week I did this lecture on Lao Tzu, well, not really Lao Tzu, but he was somebody that recognized the horror of mind, and how it was moving human beings further and further away from the natural order.

Now, obviously he didn't see it in this context. And in many ways it was quite a primitive return-to-the-roots kind of thing. But at another level, it was deeply profound. This is what the seven-centered being gave us. It tore up the blueprint, it tore it up because that not-self mind making decisions moving further and further away from the naturalness of the form itself, moving away from the vehicle, moving as far away from the vehicle as possible.

Human beings have done everything to move away from their bodies. We wear clothes, after all. There's nothing funnier than seven-centered consciousness, aside from its practical values, just a way of moving further and further and further away from our vehicles. All these religions that tell you that the body is shit and you'll be happy when you're out of it. And that this is where you suffer and this is where it is horrible and this is where if you do a really good job you're going to be rewarded eternally. All that stuff is seven-centered nonsense.

The Vehicle is Everything

The vehicle is everything. It's what we as nine-centered beings have to return to. We have to return to the magic of the fact that we are a binary consciousness. We're here to turn over authority to our vehicles, and not because our vehicles are somehow primitive and that we are returning to some kind of primitive devolution, we are not. We're gaining an edge. We understand our separateness from the form. The seven-centered being did not understand its separateness from the form. It did not. It could not. We are passengers in vehicles. That gives us an enormous advantage as a consciousness. It's what we are.

The moment that we surrender to the vehicle is the moment that we see that existence is something that is not difficult to master at all. It isn't. It's a given. There is this beauty of being able to be in the flow as oneself. We're not seven-centered. We are not the glorification of the killer monkey. We're not. We're here to be something very, very different. Look at the world around you and see over and over and over again that every human life, just about every human life, that you're going to meet, that their mind is ruling their lives, that their mind is telling them, has always told them, will always tell them what to do, and they obey. And this is the madness of the world. And this is what the work of this knowledge is all about.

This is the place where transformation has to take place. And it means that we return to a deep, deep, deep appreciation of our form, instead of abusing it, seeing it for what it is. This is the magic carpet. And it needs to be taken care of. It needs to be given its power. It's what Strategy and Authority does. It empowers this incredible capacity. The profundity of what is there in the brain system. This being,



these beings, because after all, this is a large grouping, these beings that are going to have this passive/strategic dependent variable, in correctness this is extraordinary. And in homogenization it's a real drag. It really is.

The homogenized being is so vulnerable, and it's so vulnerable because they do not have access to cognition, because the life is the body. The moment that you're navigating through the vehicle you're already changing the circumstances of your life. You change the way in which you meet anything. You change the way in which things meet you. You automatically change the very nature of your existence. It is something worthy to watch.

	PLL	PLR
DLL		
DLR		
DRL	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral

Training Our Minds

In Rave Psychology we have a technique for people. It's called color transference and color transference recognition. It's about training our minds. We have to train them. It's not like the body. You treat the body well and it immediately responds. But the mind truly has to be trained. It has to be taught and it has to be trained. It has to be broken down before it can be taught and trained. It has to be revealed. It has to be willing to see itself.

And the beginning of that process is when mind can recognize conditioning. This is the beginning of the process. It begins very basically when you first learn your design and you have an open center. It is your mind that recognizes that you're being conditioned. It's the beginning of your mind learning a new task, role, performing in a different way, becoming your witness rather than your director, beginning to see the forces of conditioning.

Ultimately, it gets to a point where the mind sees its own mind being conditioned. That's when you really begin to make a breakthrough. When you begin to feel the conditioning patterns, actually get to hear them in your own head, experience them in your own words coming out of your mouth consciously catching it. Step by step, this is the way in which the passenger is finally revealed, exposed. The shattering of the myth that mind is anything more than a conditioned construct, and we don't know what it's about. You have to shatter it first.



And then, you watch. You watch while your life goes on. You watch while you love, while you fight, while you dream, you just watch. You watch your leftness, your rightness, your it-ness, your not-ness. And out of that comes your unique wisdom, a wisdom disengaged from an agenda, a wisdom that doesn't emerge because there was a desire for it, a need for it, a want for it, a reason for it. The style is there to express true outer authority that's truly what the personality internal is about, the expression of true outer authority, the potential of the unique mind, the potential of a mind that is cleansed from the old seven-centered patterns of being in charge, of directing the life.

When we get to the dependent variable we have one part that is just plain mechanical and we have another part that's so much more. It's quite a thing. What I have learned most deeply in the last number of years is that our concept of what it is to be human, our concept of what it is to be intelligent, our history of that means nothing. It means nothing. It's all homogenized. We have no idea what the potential is, what it means when more and more beings express outer authority. That's what the consciousness field is about. That's what this plan lays out the potential for.

And each and every one of us, through whatever our specific motivations, determinations, environments, views, that in our uniqueness, when we are correct, what comes out of us is an absolute. That's when you know that you have reached the full expression of the goal of cognition in this form, because this is what the dependent variable is all about, it says we are here to express this cognition as profoundly as is possible, because it's there; for no other reason, by the way. It is and we can; it's what this process is about, to see how far we can go in aligning ourselves to our perfection. That's a nice journey.

Anyway, I hope you enjoyed that. To all of you on this Wednesday, you take care. Until next time; bye for now.

~



Lesson Nine

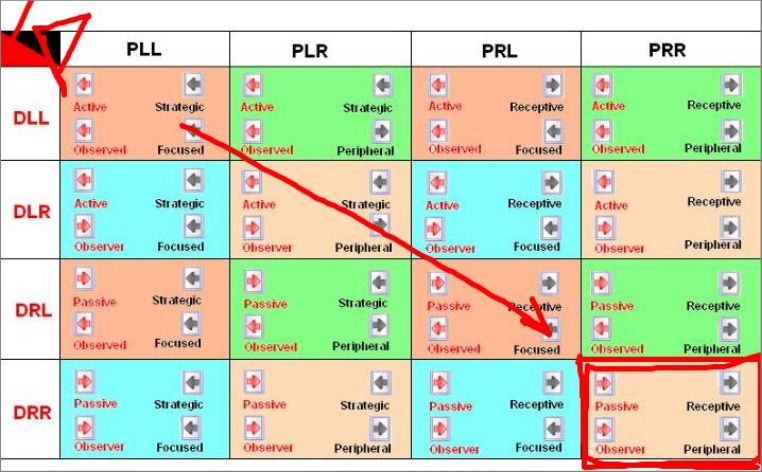
Dependent Variables: Passive/Receptive

We come to a very interesting quadrant in our journey through the dependent variables, and that is we come to this lower right-hand corner of this variable magic square. The moment we enter into this, not only obviously are we going to be dealing with the right/right phenomena of the passive/receptive dependent variable, but also to see that we are moving towards what is the extreme of rightness. That is, the far corner.

Again, remember this continuity that you get to see through the magic square as you move along moving from the left/left, the quadruple left here to the quadruple right over here. So, we have this movement from the past, that is, the relationship to the seven-centered leftness of the past and this movement towards the potential of the rightness of the rave. And all of that within the context of what we are as nine-centered beings, that we don't simply represent one extreme or another, that we are the synthetic melting pot of genetic possibility.

Though the fertility movement is a movement that is in this direction, in other words, that the way in which the 59 will mutate relative to its opposition to the 55, it will bring much more pressure to reproductive bonding that is going to move towards there, because this is the spectacular in all of this, because what you're looking at here is exactly the configuration post-2027 of what is a rave child. That is, this is where everything in the evolutionary process is moving towards.

At the same time, for us to see that in essence what it represents when we get to this point of view is perhaps the most alienated variable that we have, a variable that is alienated from the main homogenized life force of the planet, a life force of the planet that has a tendency to be looking in that direction and a mechanic of the way in which the social and the personal dynamics operate on this



	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observer Focused	Active Strategic Observer Peripheral	Active Receptive Observer Focused	Active Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observer Focused	Passive Strategic Observer Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observer Focused	Passive Receptive Observer Peripheral



plane. Because of the fact that mind rules that the left is the general tendency of the way things operate. So, in fact when you get to this extreme you do get to real alienation from the general thematic of the planet around you.

We're entering into a fascinating zone when we come in here. That is, what we're dealing with in this particular quadrant is that we begin to deal with the dilemma that we have that a quarter of our population, that is, a quarter of the emerging population, is

going to, mas o menos, whatever the statistical variance are going to be, basically speaking 25% of humanity is going to be born in this particular quadrant. So it means that we have a huge chunk of beings entering into life on this plane that are simply not designed to function in any kind of harmonic sense with the way in which the environment operates, the one in which they're entering into. After all, this is, as I said a homogenized world and a homogenized world that is deeply oriented to the strategic.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR				
DRL			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Observed</div> </div> <div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Observed</div> </div> <div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>
DRR			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Observed</div> </div> <div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Observed</div> </div> <div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>

The Urgency for the Right/Right Process

We've already looked at the components themselves, that is, the individual components. But here we're dealing with a number of things and first of all, it's one of the things that variable is there for in the sense that my goal is always to find practical application for knowledge, practical application brings value to the pursuit of that knowledge, to be able to do something with it or be able to gain some kind of advantage by being aware of it. And one of the things that has to be clear to those of us that are going to or do operate professionally in Human Design is how important it is to shepherd those who have a right/right dependent variable, to shepherd those into what I would consider sort of an emergency therapeutic approach, or urgent, I guess is better than emergency, some kind of urgency has to be brought to their process.

When you're dealing with somebody that is fundamentally left, particularly in the context of the dependent variable, that the normal process inherent in Human Design, that is, the seven-year cellular transformation deconditioning, is sufficient. In other words, this is just a natural process and they do not gain any particular benefit in the sense of attempts at speeding up the process. As a matter of fact, in many ways for the strategic being that to really go through a process, because they focus, to really go through a process and to follow it through its whole track is something that can be of great value to them.



But, it's very different when you're dealing with a right/right dependent variable. Immediately there is a dilemma because you know that there is much more homogenization in this being. In yesterday's PHS class, actually not in the class, but before the class, Andrea was talking about a client of hers in which the child had a specific dietary regimen and the parents themselves were not fully dedicated to the process, and the dilemmas that arise out of that, because homogenization is something that is so powerful. And the dilemma of the right/right, these children are so quickly homogenized by food and they end up with food problems for the rest of their life. They just do. This is a deep, deep homogenization.

Insecurity in the Purely Right

The dilemma for the right is that as perverse as it may sound, strategy or to be strategic is something that they are actually attracted to in the sense that it is in the conditioning of being strategic that they get this illusion that they may be more secure. It is very insecure to be purely right. It is, because the idealized or the perfected right is something that is not designed to pay attention to looking after itself. It isn't. It isn't at all. It is simply there to take in experience. And it isn't going to focus on where an experience happens to be going, because for the right the experience has, what did Borges call it, the garden of forking paths, it has as many possibilities as there is imagination.

To be purely right is in a sense to be defenseless. And of course, given that we live in an inherited seven-centered society in which the whole development of the seven-centered being was the expansion and control that was given to mind and that it is through the seven-centered being that homogenization was developed to the level of perfection that we have it today. And to see how deeply that that strategic homogenization has led to an acceptance that this is the only way that we can survive, and it is the only way to teach our young, and it is the only way that things work.

Wherever you look in the world around us it is all rooted in the strategic, all of it, everything that you see, wherever you look. So, the moment that you're right/right and you come into the world and the moment that you're fed incorrectly, which is 99.99 times out of a hundred, that kind of thing, the moment that that goes into your system is the moment that you're given a different kind of fear, is the moment you're given the homogenized strategic conditioning. This is when it begins. And the impact that it has is the impact it has on the developing brain system, on the developing neural system.

Now remember, the thing that makes the right different, because after all this is really the thing to understand between leftness and rightness, all of it has to do with the way in which visual data is interpreted. This is where the real transition takes place. Now obviously, there are deeper levels to this because eventually this leads to the emergence of the awareness potential that is in the Solar Plexus center. But the actual mutation, because the brain system is still going to be the coordinator of the life, it's not like something emerging out of the Solar Plexus system is going to replace the pituitaries or is going to replace the thyroid, there is simply going to be a



different relationship that those systems are going to have input from, new information coming out of the awareness that is arising out of the Solar Plexus.

The Visual Cortex

However, it's still going to be a coordinating agency, in that sense, and the mutation is in the brain system, and specifically it is in the visual cortex. The visual cortex is a very strange thing. I remember years ago, I'm trying to remember the man's name, he wrote the book, *The Man Who Mistook His Wife for a Hat*, he's a famous neurologist, neurophysiologist, one of those things; Oliver Sacks, exactly, thank you very much. He investigated all of these strange things that happen to people who have specific or different kinds of brain damage in order to begin to understand the complexities of the brain. They are fascinating, fascinating books.

One of them was about a graphic artist, a very successful graphic artist working in New York, working for some well-known magazine. While he's driving his car home one night he has a stroke. He's fortunate that he isn't seriously hurt, he was slowing down to park or something, I don't remember the story exactly, but anyway, he had this stroke. And when he gains consciousness in the hospital he's really horrified, and he's horrified because he cannot see color anymore. According to Sacks, there is something like eight cells—that is such a small number that it's hard to imagine—that are actually responsible for color, that is, color vision.

He could only see things in shades of gray. As he recovered, his eyesight did not change, he could not see color anymore. Being a graphic artist was the way he made a living. His color boxes and the things he would work with, his paints and things, he had them labeled with the names of the colors and he started to try to continue to do his work that way from a kind of memory of it, but he could not see it. At some point, his art became quite fashionable. He started to paint what he actually saw; that is, this kind of steely gray world.

The thing to recognize in all of that, not simply to get into that digression, is how very, very new and how very sensitive the visual cortex really is. And it is the key to our self-reflected consciousness at this level. And the thing to recognize about the shift from the left to the right is that it is not the way in which the retina is stimulated by the light or not that has mutated, it is what's done with that stimulation or that information while it is happening.

The Difference between the Left and Right Focusing

The whole thing about the way in which the left was oriented is that its attention would be attracted to a specific. In other words, what it was taking in, it would find a certain thing to focus on. And of course, the transition for the right is that the information that is coming in simply gets streamed. It doesn't get focused on individually, it simply gets streamed; in other words, that the inner mechanism is recog-



nizing and dividing the experiential stimulation into different compartments or into different areas of storage.

It's a very, very, very different way in which the information, the stimulation that is coming in, the way in which that is dealt with. The fact that the strategic is going to focus means that it does not store the additional information that can be taken in, in fact is affected retinally. But because it focused, the only thing that it can do after that is whatever storage is associated with it, is associated specifically with it and everything is secondary. It remembers something in an environmental situation. And it will remember things relative to that specific; whereas, if you were a right being, you would simply take all of it in, because there is no interference in trying to be pre-selective to choose, in that sense, to focus on something and in that to say, in a way, if I can anthropomorphize that, that the rest of it isn't necessary.

Strategic beings, when they are remembering, they don't remember everything. And you can tell, because if they tell you about a place that they've been to, they're going to tell you mostly about the thing that they focused on, because that's where the richest remembrance is going to be. And the rest of it is sort of there and not. It's sort of very cloudy and the further you move away from that point in time, the more diminished the background and the more simply the strategic focus is what remains in the memory system.

But for the right, because there is no pre-work, everything simply gets to flow through. But it doesn't flow through willy-nilly, it's like a—you really don't see them in Europe, well there are some of these, France has a lot of these paid highways, these turnpikes, these places where you have to go through a booth and you have to put money in. In a way, if you think about the right being taking in information, you've got this huge group of vehicles pouring towards, just roaring along and pouring towards you, and basically what happens in the right being is that they get filtered through these different ways, like these different booths, going through different areas.

And what's interesting about that is that both the left and the right discriminate. The left discriminates by focusing, pre-focusing on one aspect and therefore negating the rest of the potential memory. And what the right does is the right is selective in the way in which it breaks down; in other words, the way in which it gets divided up into its different parts. That particular action gives the right its depth. In other words, it gives it the ability to go back and get it later when that's called out of it.

The Solar Plexus Center and the Right

So, we have a very, very different way in which this information is taken in. Now of course, the first step is the visual cortex. In other words, the way we take in the visual. But let's take it to the next step. Let's think about it in terms of what happens with the Solar Plexus. We know that when we are talking about rightness tonally we're talking about the 4, the 5, and the 6th tones. We know the 4th tone, that 4th tone being in the ajna binary, this is where the visual cortex mutation takes



place. This is what makes the right different, the way in which it takes in information and streams it into these various areas.

Think about what happens in the Solar Plexus center. Let's take the example of the potential of the 5th tone. The potential of the 5th tone is to be sensitive to the electromagnetic environment, to be sensitive to aura, as an example. Now of course, at a very, very rudimentary level the seven-centered being had such a thing as feeling, at a very rudimentary level. The kind of rudimentary level that most homogenized people have in relationship to sensing something odd in an environment or sensing something strange in somebody's energy field, not necessarily in the language that we understand it.

But think about what happens when you take this mutation as we understand it visually and you translate this mutation to the level of the feeling. In other words, to be able to not simply recognize the brute presence of an energy field, but to be able to take the energy field in and like those toll booths be able to dissect that energy field into different components and in breaking it down that way being able to have access to very, very specific unique information that is there within what they've taken in.

The whole thing about the right is, mentally speaking, it doesn't know what it has, it doesn't, because the only things that it thinks it has is part of its strategic conditioning, because it has no idea what the depth is. You can be nostalgic and reminisce when you see the depth come out afterwards, if you know what I mean. In other words, when the depth is drawn out of you then you can look at that and say, interesting, I had that in me. That was there.

It's the same thing about the higher sensory level of being able to take in information from somebody's aura. The strategic, particularly within the homogenized context, the strategic can notice an energy difference when somebody steps into their presence. But that's the limitation; it doesn't go any further than that. It's noticing; it's noticing the energy, but it doesn't mean anything. And what I mean by that is that it has no cognitive subtlety to it, it's just a brute recognition of a force.

But when you see the rightness of this, when you see it within the context of how I described the visual mutation to you, then what you get to see is the genius of the right to be able to not simply be cognitive or be aware of the fact that there is this shifting or there's this presence of an energy, but to take the energy in, to take the aura in, and in taking the aura in, streaming it into its various components; in other words, breaking down the aura in a sense of making it available for specific analysis.

One of the things that we know in Human Design is that the aura is everything; the aura carries the full expression of your being. It is just the outer sheath. And the ability of somebody to be able to take in the aura in that way, in other words, to be able to break it down into component frequencies, to separate those frequencies, and store them as information in different places, that when that person that you are taking in because they bring this energy, when that person says to you, is something the matter, and you are that right being who has streamed all that in, you can say look you've got a problem with your liver, or whatever.



This is a very, very different kind of way to understand how potentially deep the right is by seeing what its process is. It's the same thing when we come to the 6th tone and we come to touch. Normally at the strategic, homogenized level touch is something that has to do with texture and heat, texture and temperature, basically. It is mostly limited to that. That's the banality of the homogenized process.

But again, the profundity of understanding the way in which, in the idealized sense, the right is able to take in tactile information. It doesn't simply take in the generic content. It doesn't. It's not left. It's not going to focus on, oh, you have nice skin. It's not going to focus on, oh, you're nice and warm or you're cold, it's not on the surface in that way, it doesn't have the focus in that way. What's there is the potential in that tactile contact to break down the information of what's there, to break it down, to stream it into its various component places, its parts, its compartments, whatever, so that that information, broken down in that way, is available.

This is the profundity of the right. And of course, when you take that a step further, the fact is that everything about the right is its ability to be ready to deliver that outward; in other words, that the right is a fundamental resource.

Written question: *And this is true whether it is Personality or Design Level?*

It's just part and parcel of it, Cathy, this is about what rightness is all about. It is understanding the nature of rightness. There is a difference, obviously. If you are designed right, your brain system, your physical vehicle is mutated right. So that right away says that this is the way in which this system is designed to take in the information.

Now, if you're going to have a strategic personality that is going to be placed on top of that, and of course, we have looked at that, it is still going to do the strategic job of not wanting to wait and see what happens, but to have just simply a broader strategic view. In other words, to take advantage of the increased depth, but at the same time closing off all of its potential by focusing on three or four or five different focuses at the same time.

Fully Mutated Brain System Minds

But when you have a combination like this, anybody that's here in this quadrant, this is describing the fully mutated brain system mind. That's what this dependent variable is all about. These are fully mutated beings. This is as far as you go in terms of the mutation of the mind/brain system in the nine-centered vehicle is here in this dependent variable. So, it's very important to understand the way in which the right/right is intended to operate and to begin to see in the way in which they are able to—as the information is coming in, their gift is this ability to break it up into its parts. And of course, this is where ultimately their wisdom comes from, because there's greater depth in their ability to be able to look at anything because they do that, because they don't stay with it on the surface the way in which the strategic



does, they break it up into component parts and within those components lie very specific information.

When we're dealing with anyone that's in this quadrant that obviously automatically has the right/right dependent variable, there are a number of things in terms of working with them and counseling them that is very important. They are certainly immediate candidates for a complex and very sophisticated guidance program both from the design side and from the personality side; that is, both from PHS and Rave Psychology.

Working With the Right/Right Beings

There's a great deal of work and dedication that will be necessary in order to transform the process of the right/right. I have a very distinct program for working with those that are right. And most of it takes place in pentas. Whether those are virtual pentas isn't the point. It is about the group phenomena and about changing the way in which they are approached and changing the way in which they are given information. And all of this to take advantage of the bounty that is there within the right.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR				
DRL			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>
DRR			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>

It's much more important, for example, to have very strong interactivity with the right in which their own process is enriched through information being drawn from them. But it's clear to me that, first of all, it begins with the obvious, that is, it begins with Strategy and Authority. Unless you're somebody who is

committed to that, as a right/right being it is really hopeless. I think the right are so deeply homogenized, and in dealing with the right there is a need to be able to provide them with urgent guidance.

The Importance of PHS

So, the being that is going to be right dependent variable one of the first things, beyond Strategy and Authority, is the importance of PHS. I don't think that I can stress it enough that these dependent variables have to absolutely need to change their dietary process. As I mentioned to you at the beginning of the class, it is obvious to me that those that are part of this dependent variable have had very, very severe food conditioning.



They are the ones that are so easily overwhelmed by early food conditioning, particularly in the first three years of life. This is a deep homogenization that has to be dealt with in them. And the only way to deal with that is that you cannot afford to wait seven years, you really cannot. You cannot afford to just allow that to go through a natural deconditioning process, because it is not going to be helpful for them.

They need to change their dietary regimen because that is one of the things that is going to be the bedrock of a transformation for them, much more so than just about anything else, because so much of their problem is stored in their body. These are aspects of the false or the faulty nutrition that they've been taking in, in which there is no useful purpose for what is being taken in and it ends up being stored in the body. It is useless, in that sense; it does not serve the vehicle. The vehicle itself is homogenized at every level. It is homogenized at the glandular level and it's homogenized at the cellular level.

The only way to heal that is through determination. The thing about determination is that it is the one thing that can move you towards the perfection of your differentiation. Without correct nutrition, it is not possible to enhance the homogenized brain system. And in terms of the right this is absolutely necessary to get all that gunk away from what is their deep sensory potential.

So, food is going to be one of the main issues in dealing with the dependent variable. And it's very important that they are introduced to what is their correct dietary regimen and they are encouraged—that's not normally a word that I would apply to PHS with people—but they're encouraged to enter into that experiment and to be as dedicated to that experiment as possible. I wouldn't even separate their determination from their Strategy and Authority. For a right/right dependent variable it is the essential ingredient for them. That combination is going to truly be the foundation.

The Need for the Right to Understand the Right Brain System

But in dealing with this dependent variable you cannot just rest on the shoulders of the dietary regimen. You cannot. Obviously the mind is always a distortion in the process of correcting any being, of refining the frequency of tuning a human being to what is their perfection. And for the right, there is all of this homogenized strategic left mental conditioning that obviously has influenced their not-self decision making process. This is something that is so deeply unhealthy for them. They need to be introduced to the phenomena of what it means to be a right being, what it means to have a right brain system, what it means to have a right mind.

And for them to be able to understand that in the context of what they are not, that they are not that strategic being, that they are not here to focus in that way, that they have other gifts and there are other ways for this to work. In other words, when you're dealing with this quadrant of the variable square you're looking at those beings that need as much support and guidance as possible and at the same time



they're going to need to have a very, very deep commitment to the process, because otherwise it is really an incredible struggle.

I know many of you and I know many of you well, those of you that are right you know what kind of a process this is to shake the leftness of the conditioned mental process and all the baggage that it brings with it. There is nothing more new than the right/right. And yet, most of the time when you meet them they've just basically learned strategic patterns and it doesn't feel right. This is not what they're about, it's not what they're here to represent. For us to be able to enrich the process of those that are dependent variable is going to be one of the great achievements of our work.

This is Truly New Knowledge

I want to be able to see the other side of that. That is, I am fascinated by the sensory potential that is emerging out of the Solar Plexus, what will be possible cognitively for those beings that are right and particularly those beings that are extremely right. I'm very interested in seeing what happens between these two groups, the pure left and the pure right, because I think 2027 is going to be quite a thing for both of these groups. And I think in essence it's actually going to be much more difficult here than it is going to be down here. Again, this is an evolutionary pattern, so this is about opening up the future.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR				
DRL			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>
DRR			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>

When you think about Human Design and obviously all the things that are part of the knowledge, how broad-based and profound this knowledge is, I had that experience last year at the Ibiza Event, separating the classes into left and right. It still remains one of the most poignant experiences I've ever had as a teacher. It was very touching for me, in fact. This knowledge is absolutely new and revolutionary. When you see it alive and you see that this is not some kind of illusion, when you really see it alive it is an amazing thing. That was my opportunity really to see for the first time nine-centered beings. This was really what it was about.

We are leftness and rightness and they are very different and we are nothing like what our history says that this is all about. This is truly new knowledge and the way in which the brain/mind system operates that this is the first time that there has ev-



er been a map to all of this. It provides us with enormous opportunities, opportunities to be able to be of service to those that are unaware of this, obviously.

But more than that, it is about the future, after all, it is about understanding the profundity of the possibility of humanness. We are an incredible mechanism. Our potential capacity for cognition is extraordinary. And it's even more profound and more awesome than it ever was before. Understanding what the right brings as a potential is something that is simply remarkable.

Human Design is for One Person at a Time

The dilemma is that Human Design is for one person at a time. It isn't about evolution or the future. It's about a human being's life and how difficult it is as a being to be on this plane. And if that isn't difficult enough, the dilemma of what it is to be something really new on a very old conservative homogenized plane. And the thing about the collective that rules the world is that it doesn't like mutation. So many of these right/right dependent variables are going to be children that are going to be assumed to have problems by their parents in one way or another, because ultimately their strategic conditioning and adaptation isn't going to feel real. And their true nature underneath is actually too scary for most parents to want to look at, because without the knowledge, without an insight, it isn't something that they grasp.

And of course, all of that is part and parcel with the fact that these are not beings who are living their design, or children who are treated correctly. If we think in that way, it's like my thing with the variable map; it's the most impressive thing that I've laid out in all of my years of work in Human Design, to see this underlying mechanism of the way in which there is truly a natural order. And yet of course, to recognize absolutely that there is no way that we are ever going to be able to attain that. We never had it. The seven-centered being and the ascendancy of the mind made sure that the natural order was always going to be lost.

So, it is the same thing in terms of rightness. I cannot afford to look at rightness in the larger context, only in the individual context of one being and what one being does with their nature and how one can live out that nature in a way in which one's life is fulfilled. It is clear to me that there is a necessary dedication that has to be there to make sure that real attention is paid to this quadrant and to make sure that those that carry the right/right dependent variable who do manage in their serendipity to show up at the door that they can be helped as an individual, that their lives can benefit. This is the beautiful thing about Strategy and Authority.

The Right: Fear for Survival

The great dilemma for the right is fear for survival. This is what the left says to it. The left says, hey, look, you can't be the way you are, because if you're the way you are then I always have to look after you and I don't want to look after you, so you learn to look after yourself. That's what the left says to the right. But the moment



that the right has a Strategy and Authority—it sounds funny, doesn't it—the moment that the right has a mechanism that they can trust within themselves, is the moment that they gained the security and they don't have to have that security mentally anymore. In other words, they don't have to play the strategic game if their vehicle operates correctly, because their correct operation of the vehicle is going to ameliorate those fundamental fears.

It is the inner authority that is there in the vehicle that makes the difference. This is what really makes a difference. This is what opens up the possibility for those that are right minded to get off the strategic wagon, to get that monkey off their back, and to see that they don't have to mentally be concerned about protecting themselves, saving themselves, helping themselves, defending themselves, looking after themselves, caring for themselves, and on and on and on and on, all the bullshit that makes the right go mad, all that fear about having to be focused on things.

But the moment that you truly surrender to Strategy and Authority is the moment that the mechanism is there that is going to move you correctly through the process and you don't have to use the dependent variable to do anything about that. It's just a natural process for your vehicle in its correctness. And then the right can begin to experiment with being itself.

The Importance of Waiting for the Intelligence to be Drawn Out

I think it is easiest for projectors and generators, frankly, because in their correctness they are, in fact, waiting. And one of the most fundamental themes for the right minded is to understand how important it is for them to wait, they have to wait

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	D			
DLR				
DRL			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>
DRR			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>

for their intelligence to be drawn from them, they have to wait for it. And when I say that, it doesn't mean on a moment-by-moment basis. For example, somebody in drawing out of you inspires you to do something, whatever the case may be, but it has to be drawn out. It has to be pulled from you. It is from the other. It is always about the other. And

in the subtleties of Design sometimes it can come from the program. But it's really something to see that this is the essence of rightness.

The moment that you get into this quadrant you begin to have problems with identity. If you're up in this quadrant, identity means everything. If you're down in this quadrant identity begins to lose its value. As we move towards the right we're moving towards a creature, the rave, that is there to surrender its unique identity and



purpose to a larger whole, the conscious penta. Here in the inheritance from the left, here is the determination to be able to fulfill the potential of whatever the identity happens to be.

But the tendency in the right is to give up identity. And of course, what that means literally, practically, is that the right cannot establish its identity mentally. The right has to respond to or react to giving up its identity by giving up to the other, the other pulling out of them what they want. If the other wants to pull out of you the critical nasty part, that's what it's going to do, and the identity that goes with it. Everything is possible, all these different ways in which it can be pulled out of you.

So, there is a dilemma here; that dilemma of you being pulled towards the rave future and you're not raves. You can't give up your identity. Again, the only way in which you are protected is through your Strategy and Authority. It's the only thing that protects you. It allows you to maintain the integrity of your absoluteness as a right being despite the fact that you have to wait for others to pull those things from you.

The Right is Here to be of Service

Clearly to be somebody on the right is ultimately and particularly in this quadrant is somebody that is there to be of service. And when you think about it, if you think about the history and the development of economic infrastructures, the most advanced societies on Earth today are not manufacturing societies, they're service societies. The manufacturing industrial societies go back to the left/left. You move forward to the right/right and you get to the emergence of the service industry. The United States, as an example, an enormous aspect of its economic machine is service.

The essence of the right/right within this context is to have one's absolute identity and yet at the same time to realize that inherent in that identity is that one is here to be of service. It is clear that there is not a separation between left and right, please understand that, I deconstruct and I show you what things are. But we are a species, a nine-centered interregnum *Homo sapiens in transitus*, this is us. And it is important to see that we need each other in this process as a species, that the future has two basic conditions to it. That is, two basic binaries that are essential. That is, projector/generator and left and right. This is what is going to bring stability if there is going to be stability in the future.

The moment that we step out of the embrace of the Cross of Planning as a background frequency in which the resources that society needs are made available so that we do have schools and libraries and so forth and so on, that the moment that we move deeper and deeper and deeper into the next cycle, 100 years from now, 200 years from now, that it is the right that is going to represent the deepest resources for the survival of humanity. Because what they take in, they maintain; it can be accessed. And because they are all designed, obviously, to be unique be-

VARIABLES: That Which Binds Us

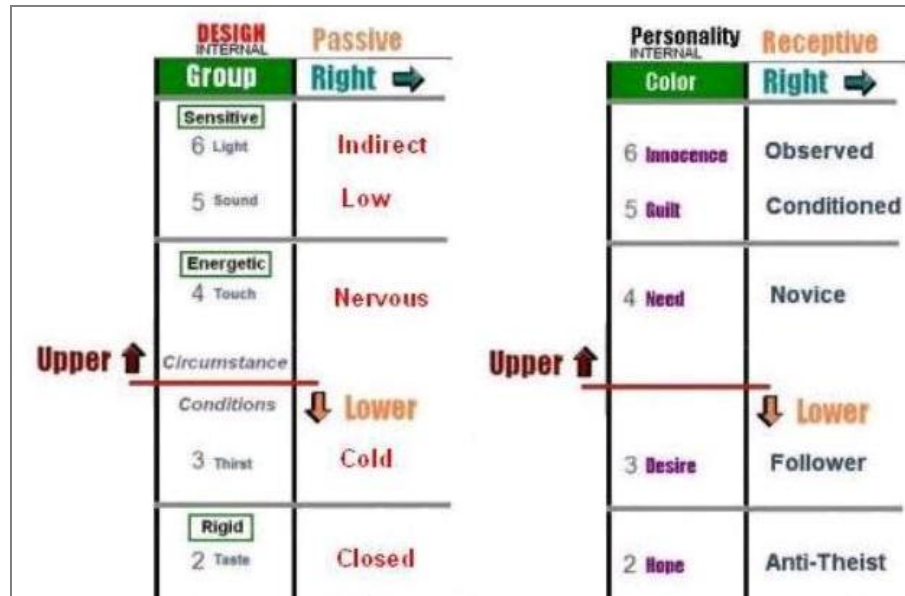
A Digital Book for 3rd Year PHS & RP Students



cause never forget that as we look at that there are all these possibilities, there is a great deal that is there in all of that, there are all these possibilities.

There is this need, where is the information going to be stored? It's going to be stored in the right. And not only the surface information, but the storage will get more and more profound as we move in to the new era. As those of us that are nine-centered who carry rightness

are going to be able to take advantage of being in the right mutative environment in which those particular aspects within the limitation of us being nine-centered, but those particular aspects are going to emerge. There is going to be this new depth that is going to be displayed by those that are on the right, but you've got to get them there.



The Need for the Correct Environment

The other thing for me is that you cannot complete the process of somebody in this quadrant without aligning them environmentally to what is correct for them; in other

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR				
DRL			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observed</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>
DRR			<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Focused</div> </div>	<div> <div>Passive</div> <div>Receptive</div> <div>Observer</div> <div>Peripheral</div> </div>

words, their independent variable. The independent variable is going to be enormously important to this, as it always is, by the way. I don't really need to say that, but it's something to grasp, but in the terms of the right/right the nurturing environment is very important for them. Remember



that the problem of the right/right, the deepest problem of the right/right has to do with survival. Remember that. This is the dilemma, this is what pulls the right/right to being left, that conditions it to be strategic, these deep concerns and fears about the ability to survive and if they don't focus they cannot survive.

What we know about the external, that is, particularly the design external, is that we know that this provides us with an environment that is physically nurturing, but more than that, it is the exact environment that is most conducive to having clean and correct relationships with the other. And of course, if you are right/right, the other is one of the major ingredients in your life because they're the ones that are going to need your service. And they're the ones that enrich your process by pulling those things out of you. To be right/right and have no one taking things from you is to begin to decay. This is something important to understand. You need to keep this fluid. It's a mechanism that needs to be worked, it needs to be used and used correctly.

So obviously, for the right/right that the independent variables, specifically the design external is going to be something that is very, very important for them, not simply that it is a physically nurturing environment for them, that's always a good thing, obviously, but its specific relationship to the other. Because again, it is the other that is going to define ultimately the kind of identity, the projected identity, that the right is going to demonstrate, in other words, have the right people pulling the correct things out of you and what is the result of that is that you have that particular identity that you need.

More than that, you're protected. You're protected by being correct, so that within your authority you're going to operate correctly. You're protected by the fact that you are bringing nutrition into your system that day by day makes your sensory equipment more acute. You're protected by being in an environment in which your social interactions are going to be optimized. All of that leads to fulfilling the potential of the right.

The Urgent Need for Human Design Knowledge

And one of the things to grasp in this is that if you look at all the knowledge that has been opened up over the last three years in the PHS and Rave Psychology programs, that all of the various techniques that are emerging out of the knowledge—the dietary regimen, the external, all the personality stuff, all of these things that are emerging—you can see that this quadrant, all of it is meant for them as soon as possible, because they're the future, if you understand what I mean. In other words, the knowledge, all of this knowledge is about that future and these are natural clients for this transformation at all of its specific levels.

If you're somebody like me who is up here in the three parts left, one part right zone, it's a very different thing. There is no immediate pressure beyond Strategy and Authority, there isn't. PHS has been very interesting for me. The dietary regimen has been very, very good for my mind. It's obvious to me that it's kept me



much more vital. I do 99 lectures a semester and without PHS I don't think that I could do that with the same vitality or with the same interest. So, it's interesting to have that.

My point is that if you're strategic and you're operating according to your Strategy and Authority you're going to go through your deconditioning process, you're going to have a very healthy process. It's not like you need all of this urgent work. And every single aspect of the emerging science of differentiation, all of it is urgently required by those that are part of this quadrant. It's just one of the things that is clear and obvious for me, and obviously require a different kind of program of work with them.

Okay, as usual, I enjoyed doing variable. I hope you did, too. Until next time, take care; bye for now.

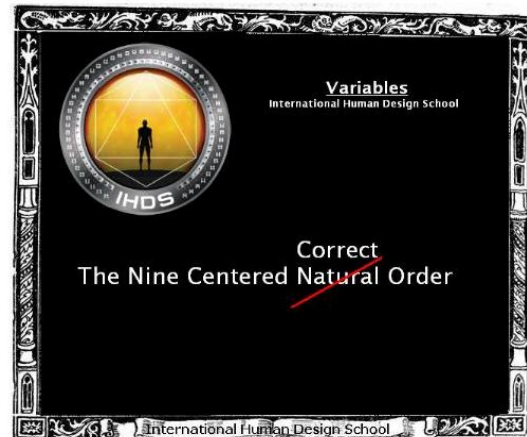
~



Lesson Ten

The Nine-Centered Correct Order

My preamble is really part and parcel of the subject of today, because in many ways this is a closing lecture because I have a bit of treat for you next week, something really different, relative to all of this, but nonetheless. This is more philosophical than anything else rather than the technical approach that I've been taking with you as we've been looking through the various variables and the way in which the independent and dependent variables operate, the significance, relatively speaking, in each of those cases.



The Natural Order is an Ancient Concept

But I want to return philosophically to the overview of all of this. You can see my graphic humor here. The natural order is an ancient concept. One of the things that has become so clear to me as I move through my own educational process, and particularly my understanding of the relationship between the seven and the nine-centered being and how we are deeply, deeply locked into the influence of the seven-centered being, how it has been embraced completely by the homogenized world. It is clear to me that it is the seven-centered being that moved us away from the natural order. The last being in our family tree that was really in touch with the natural order was the species that we refer to as Neanderthal. That is, the last fully right species.

They were deeply connected to the natural order, they were not strategic. This was not what they were about as a species. And it's clear that when the true seven-centered being emerged that its strategic capacity was something that obviously overwhelmed Neanderthal. When I say overwhelmed, it wasn't overnight. They may have overlapped for as much as, there's speculation up to 200,000 years. But most of the scientific evidence indicates that they probably were on this planet at the same time for about 30,000 years. Here in Spain, which is really a prehistoric treasure, they just found a place with 150 dinosaurs or something like that, they have incredible finds here, but this was also the last place where Cro-Magnon, that is, the then modern seven-centered being, and Neanderthal, the last of the Neanderthals,



basically they died here in Spain. So, for me this is one of these places where the evolutionary mutation took hold.



The thing that the seven-centered being did that is so obviously different from its predecessor is that it operated strategically through mind. This is what the seven-centered being was all about. The seven-centered being was the greatest achievement of the program. Do not forget that. I see seven-centered relics that are part of the homogenized world. I certainly see them as a great detriment to the advancement of our consciousness. But that's relative to my position here now. In no way do I want to look upon the seven-centered being as some kind of bad thing, please don't misunderstand my approach.

But I want you to see that this great achievement of the program—remember that as far as we can tell and the way in which we see that is that when we go down to what is the tonal level, we see that the fundamental architecture of all life is cognitive. We know that's what it's about. The thing about the emergence of the seven-centered being was the emergence of this cognitive personality, what we call mind. Neanderthals, in no way, possessed a quality of mind that any of us can relate to, even those beings that are right minded, because the modern right is very, very different. It's a spiral, after all. It is much more sophisticated and much more advanced than that original model. But the moment that we get to the seven-centered being, we get to a mutation of the neo-cortex, because that's what it's really all about. We get to this mutation in the neo-cortex.

The Personal of the Seven-Centered Being

When we were talking about the nine-centered being it's a mutation in the visual cortex, which is a part of the whole frontal lobe system. But the thing to recognize about the seven-centered being is that this mutation was a mutation that allowed the emergence of something really incredible: the personal "I." It's funny to think about that. We take it for granted that because of our minds that we are a different I. The Neanderthals, in a very primitive way, as raves in the future, will have no identity. They will have no identity.

The interesting thing about the seven-centered being is that the seven-centered being in its matrix has no G center, has no true identity, because the seven-centered being creates its identity from its mind. This was finally when the brain system was sophisticated enough for this potential of self-reflected consciousness, what we call the personal mind, because before that there was no personal mind. As a matter of fact, in the very, very early seven-centered beings this was something very, very, very primitive.



It wasn't until about 85 or 90,000 years ago when we had a mutation in the larynx that this personal mind began to grow in its identity because the maia began to expand. And because we had a mutation that related to articulation and mental stimulation, the 11 and the 12, that what we ended up with is this communication between beings. And this communication between beings established forever afterwards the unique mental identity. I am speaking to that one; that one is speaking to me.

That seems kind of simple and obvious, but it is really absolutely extraordinarily profound. This seven-centered being brought us the reconstruction of the maia. Think about your family pet, dog or cat. You assume that they live in the same world that you do. They don't. They can't. They perceive the maia in a very, very different way. We have no idea what the density of information through a dog's nose converts to in their mammalian brain to a perspective about the environment. We know that they don't see well. We know they don't see in color. We know that they're tuned to movements. It's like the cat with its ears; they live in a different world. It's very different, very limited, and very narrow.

But the moment that the mind is establishing the world, the world begins to expand exponentially. It gets bigger and bigger and bigger. And it's not like the mammal that will only move when it's absolutely forced to by circumstance, that the mind that is creating the maia is ready to expand that maia and will go looking for that expansion; more places, more words, more things, more concepts until we get to the glory, we get to the advent of the written language, and suddenly this incredible burst that gives us our world, all made up by the mind.

This is what the seven-centered being was. It was a mental identity. Not a real identity, but a stage, a movement. From the point of view of the program, this was an enormous success. And for the program, and again, don't confuse my anthropomorphizing, it just makes for better storytelling. The program is just a mechanism and is not intelligent and there is no intent, this is the wheel turning and rolling, this is the way it goes.

From the context of the program, the mental identity is an ideal, easy to manipulate, easy to maintain in a homogenized state, easy to move forward. We had a natural order, but it was a very, very, very, very long time ago. And it belonged to creatures that quite frankly we would not identify with. We are not Neanderthals. We are not basically caught up in a non-mental maia. We have inherited this maia. We have inherited this way of looking at the world. And this way of looking at the world, this way of deciding where this world is going, it's all mental decision making. Strategy, the mind as weapon, the mind as instrument of power, manipulation, the decision making mind, the worrying mind, the concerned mind, the mind under enormous pressure, the mind under incredible stress, the mind always trying to figure out what to do with this and that and the other, and on and on and on and on and on.



We are a Transitional Form

It's not like we can escape it. We cannot. We have the same neo-cortex as a seven-centered being. The difference for us is the mutation of the visual cortex. But we are still locked in with the personality that defines itself through its "I." And yet, this is not where the identity is. This is the real revelation of Human Design. It's why the nine-centered being has a G center. It is about understanding that we are finally at a point where we can bring balance to the one sidedness that was there in the seven-centered being. Remember, we're a very different kind of form because we are a transitional form. It's what makes us so extraordinary. We're different. We are the expression of the duality and the evolution. We are "this and that." We are unlike anything before us and we're unlike anything that is about to come.

There is no longer this natural order. The seven-centered being distorted it completely. It took it all away; just like that; gone. Nobody is in the right place. How can you be in the right place if you're out of the natural order? In the natural order your place is simply there. In the maia of the mind the place can be anywhere. The seven-centered being was nothing but a conqueror constantly expanding the maia, constantly expanding their "I" relationship to it. It's the seven-centered being that started to give themselves names. Neanderthals didn't have names. They didn't have that kind of neo-cortex; they did not yet have that mutation.

The seven-centered being gave us the maia machine. It gave itself a name to name everything in order to put it into play in the focused strategic world. And everybody is given a mental identity, a mental identity that today is part of anybody's credit card information. Who are you? I am this, this, this; number X-97624. And all the numbers that go along with it and all of the addresses and this and that, and blah, blah, blah. And where are you from? What do you do, and how did you get there? "I, I, I, I"—seven-centered all the way. And it's because of this seven-centered way of determining the "I" through the mind that none of us when we are not-self can have a healthy view of who we are. It's just the way it is.

The Eron

We are very different, but so few of us know that. We cannot return to the natural order. We will never return to the natural order, even though we can see it. This is what variable is. The variable map lays out the natural order, the natural order for the perfection of consciousness. One of the strangest things, and I was told a lot of strange things by the Voice, one of the strangest things was about the nature of the Eron, this supposedly next evolutionary form that we move into. They're basically, how can I describe them, a four-sided pyramidal object that basically, through magnetic fields, hover. It wasn't described to me, because many of the things that happened to me were visual. I got to see that their whole evolutionary process was about finding the right place to be and the right other form to lock into.



It's clear to me that in the long run of the program that there is a natural order rooted in what we see in variable that is not something that we can attain. But that it is embedded in the formula of the whole program itself and that ultimately it is going to emerge. That is, ultimately, in order for the perfection of this process, which again is cognition, it is about cognition, that that perfection of that program ultimately will be the aligning of all of the cognitive forces into what is the true natural order. We could call it a cosmic order or whatever name you want. It's there. And for us now, we are not going to change.

I enjoy the fact that Human Design is experiencing great growth, but it's not like it's going to change the world. It's about changing people's lives one at a time. It isn't because it isn't possible theoretically for this knowledge to transform the plane. Theoretically, yes, but then again, the homogenized world is incredibly dense, and it is a homogenized world that has taken the seven-centered strategic process and has deified it, turned it into the essence of life and this is really where the dilemma is. We cannot penetrate that. You see it in the incorrectness of humanity; you see it in the way in which the not-self operates.

Returning to an Inner Natural Order

What it means for us is that we have to return to an inner natural order, it's not an outer natural order. But into the inner order of the phenomena of what it is to be us. The phenomena of what it is to be a nine-centered being, and to be aware of it. If I look to what my work is in this cycle that I'm in right now. It is basically to announce the presence of nine-centeredness and to begin to try to penetrate and bring the awareness that we are different. An essential ingredient to the transformation of our lives is to accept and to come to grips with and to exalt what it is that we are, and in becoming truly a nine-centered being in awareness, to be able to distance ourselves from not everything that is seven-centered, but to distance ourselves from its great malaise. That is, that the mind is supreme, and it is the mind that is in charge of everything.

I stress this in just about every course that I teach. The great dilemma that we face is squarely on the shoulders of mind. Everything that Human Design offers at any level in Human Design is that it offers opportunities beginning with Strategy and Authority to take away from mind its seven-centered addictions, its seven-centered conditioning, because of course it's the way it's been conditioned by its parents, by society. It's not like it's their fault, after all, it isn't. It is this correctness that we have to bring into our personal lives. It's the only way it works.

I look at this mapping and what it leads me to is to wonder about what each of these cognitive groups are really about, what are they really about. It's not a matter of just saying, okay here is this group and we know it's all left and the various things we discussed about the independent and dependent variable and the way it's going to work, and so forth and so on. But, that's not what I'm really saying, because within this, let's say that you and somebody else in this class belong to this group. But this group is a huge surface generic. There are all the variations that are going



to be there in how you achieve the leftnesses that are here. There is the design itself, the cross, the profile, the "this," the "that," it goes on and on and on and on.

Our Modern Uranian Life

It is the general theme that is so interesting. This is where the true natural order of the way in which our consciousness is supposed to emerge. Some of you have noticed because I've been stressing it a lot lately and it's something that I consider to be more and more important as I move along in my own process, this business about aligning ourselves to what is the correct environment. In looking at the design side and looking at the independent variable, the independent variable is determined by the design external, that is, it is determined by the design nodes. They actually represent physically some of the most extraordinary things about the nature of being

in one of these vehicles. It is through these nodes, these externals of the design, that you have the deep relationship to what is our modern Uranian life.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	Active Observed Strategic Focused	Active Observed Strategic Peripheral	Active Observed Receptive Focused	Active Observed Receptive Peripheral
DLR	Active Observer Strategic Focused	Active Observer Strategic Peripheral	Active Observer Receptive Focused	Active Observer Receptive Peripheral
DRL	Passive Observed Strategic Focused	Passive Observed Strategic Peripheral	Passive Observed Receptive Focused	Passive Observed Receptive Peripheral
DRR	Passive Observer Strategic Focused	Passive Observer Strategic Peripheral	Passive Observer Receptive Focused	Passive Observer Receptive Peripheral

The potential of the vehicle to be non-Saturnian is here. The seven-centered being was Saturnian, what I mean by that is their lifecycle.

Fundamentally, the lifespan was around 30 years of age for tens of thousands of years. And it doesn't simply mean that the vehicle could have gone on much longer, generally speaking, it didn't because that's not what those vehicles were designed for. One of the things to see that is so interesting is that in the seven-centered being the splenic center, at least according to Hindu Brahmin chakra system, the splenic center was simply a minor center. In other words, there wasn't this huge demand to be able to keep a vehicle healthy for an extended period of time or to have the depth of defense resources to be able to protect the vehicle in a very sophisticated way. It was much less sophisticated because the vehicle was not designed to exist for very long.

We're Hotter and Have a More Powerful Splenic System

Perhaps the most profound transformation that took place in 1781, this advent of the nine-centered being, the first thing is temperature. We are much hotter than the seven-centered being. Through the mutation, we have the emergence of this very,



very powerful splenic system. And it's this very powerful splenic system that is the upgrade to support a vehicle that has much longer durability.

Remember something about my earlier comments about the evolutionary pattern. I talked about the ideal for cognition and the ideal for cognition is to be able to experience self-reflected consciousness without having to be caught in the bio-form process. In other words, one of the things logically that that says is that the longer that you can be fertile mentally, the greater and more profound the potential of the consciousness. Obviously, somebody who is going to live a life in which they peak at 20 or 25 is very different than somebody like ourselves who peak in their 50s and in their 60s. We're a very, very different kind of creature.

But the thing that's making a difference is you have a very different extension on the viability of the bio-form over longer terms. In other words, that the upgrade in the vehicle is also important. In other words, it is the program moving towards greater and greater longevity. Unfortunately, what we're experiencing is the best we're going to get in form. We're not going to get any better than what we have. That is, we have the average potential of a life into the 80s and we have an enormous potential to go beyond that, far greater potential than ever before.

A Pseudo-Saturnian Life

The real dilemma as we well know is that seven-centered consciousness leads to a pseudo-Saturnian life, and don't we all know that. The modern life in which young people, as an example, children, as an example, are being placed under enormous pressure to fulfill the Saturnian program. In other words, you've got to make it while you're young, you've got to get everything done when you're young, you've got to know where you're going, you've got to bond, you've got to have children.

What that means is that if you think about seven-centered and nine-centered beings just in terms of their bodies that you have to see that the nine-centered body takes much longer to mature and to put it under Saturnian pressure when it's young is going to be a disadvantage to it and it's going to be conditioned to the Saturnian burnout. You notice that, for example, in people who have a 6th line profile when they go through the so-called 3rd line phase. It's a phase that really bites into them, and in fact, can even kill them. And again it is a phase that draws them into this deep Saturnian process where everything has to burn fast. We're very different.

Nurturing the Uranian Body

It's one of those things to understand about the nature of what it is when you're looking at the external and you're looking at the design is that this is telling you precisely where you can nurture the potential of this Uranian body. It's not just about the ideal that is here in terms of the variable that says if you're going to fulfill the potential of your variable you have to be aligned to all of its aspects. And we well know that for the personality to be able to express passenger consciousness it needs



to have exactly the right perspective. That is, what the personality external brings, the personality nodes. But the personality nodes are prisoner to the design nodes, they are locked to them.

So the moment that the external isn't something that is beginning to operate correctly, obviously it begins with Strategy and Authority because this begins the alignment of the vehicle to what is its correct movement in space, but there is a perfection that is possible in this, the magic of where variable comes from. Variable comes from tone. After all, that's where these arrows come from. Without tone we don't have the arrows. This is all about the perfection of cognition. And you cannot perfect that cognition. On the design side it says, if you do not feed the vehicle correctly you're never going to be able to fulfill the potential of your self-reflected consciousness. You will have degrees of success, let's put it that way.

But unless you are putting the right nutrition into the body you're not going to get precisely what is possible. And more than that, that if you're not in the right place, that is environmentally speaking, if you're not in an environment that is nourishing for your vehicle that you're going to take away from yourself the power and vitality inherent in the Uranian vehicle. And more than that, you're not going to line up the personality to the perspective that matters.

To get to the natural order is really quite a struggle isn't it? It's why it is something that even at the highest levels of work in Human Design isn't something that you can just snap your fingers and it's all there. It's why it's so important to see that this is about the correct. The only ones who are going to have that taste of the natural order will be those raves that are part of a conscious penta, and it will be a minor thing for them, because it is not the ultimate order, it's just a relative order. For us, it's all about correctness.

A Four-Stage Process

Everything that has been established in the studies of Primary Health System and Rave Psychology is that they point to the same thing. This is basically a four-stage process. It begins as always with Strategy and Authority. Strategy and Authority leads to the possibility of correct dietary regimen. Correct dietary regimen leads to the possibility of environmental correctness. One of the most interesting things about environmental correctness, I've mentioned it a few times recently and I don't know if it has caught your attention, but it's something to think about.

We're all born with a specific design external that points us towards a specific environment. However, it is an obvious logically to any of us that being born into a family that they're going to be many different environments, and that the family is not going to be broken up, that that would not be natural, that would not be correct in the sense of the nourishment needed for a human. And it's very important to understand that the environmental aspect of nurturing the vehicle is intended to begin when you reach your Saturn.



Environment is Important Post-Saturn

In other words, that it's only when you get into your 30s that in terms of the way in which—let me put this another way. Let's say that we're talking about somebody who's going to be raised absolutely correctly. Let's say that we're talking about a child who has parents who operate correctly, the child has the correct dietary regimen, they are treated correctly in terms of their type by their parents and they are raised in this world. It is not important for them other than in situations where they are unhealthy because in situations where they have been injured or they're not well that the environment is something that can be very nurturing. But in terms of where they're supposed to be physically on this plane, that the environment only becomes important post-Saturn.

Again, it connects us to this understanding about how in the design external node you get to see the transition from the Saturnian to the Uranian vehicle. This is where it takes place. And the way you shake off the impact of the way you were conditioned by birth in terms of the environment that you're in, that the way in which you shake that off is that you enter into what is the correct environment for you. In other words, it's something that you're pointed at in your life knowing that that's where you're going to be able to nourish your vehicle in a way that you're going to have a healthier life and you're going to have healthier relationships with other beings.

It's not one of the things that I've put a lot of pressure onto people that are in Design because unfortunately this is the dilemma of being participants in the first generation of new knowledge, a knowledge that is intended to be a basic knowledge for beings coming into the world. It is the kind of knowledge that belongs there with reading and writing. It is a basic knowledge. Everything that I understand in terms of Design, it was all about being able to prepare future generations.

The moment I began my work in dealing with adults it was a totally different process. We spent so much time dealing with deconditioning themes, because of course this is what the dilemma is. Instead of dealing with positive enforcement processes that come with correctness, we're stuck with dealing with all of the deconditioning. Somebody who comes to Design in their 50s who happens to never follow their Strategy and Authority, never ate properly, never lived in the right environment, it is extraordinary that they can even grasp and hold onto their Strategy and Authority and begin their process. It's not like you can rush human beings into all of these things because that's not what we do. We tell people to have their own authority and to enter into things as it is correct for them, whatever that thing happens to be.

When I began three years ago in the PHS and Rave Psychology programs I really saw each of these aspects as being highly specialized, in a way. That is, more exclusive than I think is correct. As I've moved through this process I realize that we have a very, very deep commitment to anyone who is experimenting with their design to give them the possibility of finding their way through correctness to their natural order so that at least they can express, even if there's only one of them, that they can express an aspect of their variable, because of course we're never really



going to know what these things are until we have correctness emerging out of them. Until we have the outer authority that's being expressed out of them.

The Form Principle is Everything

And the journey is a long one. I think that more and more I understand that the more you prod the individual towards the correctness of their vehicle, the greater the results are going to be. It is just so obvious to me. The form principle is everything. It really is. And these things that we have discovered that are there within the mechanics of the design crystal and the way it works, not to take advantage of this is really folly and not to teach people this or to guide them towards these things would be folly.

It obviously has to be done correctly. I see that we have a responsibility step-by-step to be able to bring everyone to at least in some way the beginnings of a recognition of their place within the potential of their variable, because in essence, when you're looking at your variable, the moment that you point here [below], what you really have, those of you that qualify for MMAI, when you look at the properties, that is, the list of all the analytical keynotes that we look for or work with in Design that at the very top is variable.

In essence it's true that when you're looking at your variable, you're truly looking at your promise. This is the goal. It really is. This is the goal. The goal is to live out the unique cognitive perfection that is there in your particular configuration and to recognize that you are part of what potentially is a vast collection of beings, who out of this zone, add to the overall consciousness of the totality. The thing that we don't grasp, because our whole business is to find ourselves, we're here to complete the transitional difference between seven and nine-centered. We are here to fully fulfill the possibility of identity, that is, the possibility of unique identity, not homogenized identity, but the possibility of unique identity. This is everything for us.

It isn't about that we are designed to be able to be perfect within our generic variable and then be in a construct that brings that altogether. That would be a natural order. We will never have that. We won't. It may be interesting to see who is in the same variable as you, but that doesn't really say anything. Not now. But what it can say is something deeply personal for each of us.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral



I don't know if you remember when we began all of this at the beginning I talked about the fact that there was a lot of impracticality in looking at variable. And you can see obviously where that is because we're looking at what is a mechanical natural order that we cannot achieve. So obviously, inherent in that is the impractical. But it isn't meant to be something that we look at in terms of coordinating society, because it's not going to happen.

The Goal is to Live Your Variable

But it is something at the deepest practical level that we can use as the one single formula more than anything else, more than your cross, your profile, your "this," your "that," the one single formula that points towards your goal, because this is the goal. The goal is to live out uniquely the perfection of what's laid out there in your variable. Because what it is really saying is again remember these arrows come from one thing only, they come from the tonal architecture. This is all about cognition. This is a cognitive pattern. And it is our responsibility, and I say responsibility because in fact we are aware of this, so it's there to recognize this is what the potential is all about.

These four elements in their correctness, the synthesis of this, the whole that's greater than the sum of the parts, is the pure unique cognitive expression. This is the great achievement that's possible for people like us as nine-centered beings, as nine-centered beings who are not raves, and who are not going to be born raves. But are nine-centered beings living in this transitional form, being an agent of the mutation, as well as a victim of it.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral

And for us, it's all personal. You look at your variable, look at your own map. You're not looking at anybody else's map. You're looking at what needs to be worked on and literally you can tick it off on a checklist—got this, got this, got that. It's a great signpost. I think I'll

make up variable T-shirts. You can wear your variable without the words, just arrows; anyway, aside from my merchandising concepts.



When I started I said that this was some kind of summation from me, a kind of philosophically looking at this and bringing it all together. I'm fascinated by the fact that there is this profound pressure that actually exists that I can see that makes it possible for people to break free of the homogenization of the program. It is there, this drive towards the unique identity. And obviously you can see that in the way homogenization has played that out. But of course, always remember that in the homogenized world rooted in the seven-centered being, identity is only something established by mind.

It is establishing this new identity through your vehicle. It is the magic; it is the essence of this work. It is about seeing that we are helpless. This is what we have to deal with, this is our limitation. There's no question that our personality crystal would prefer not to be locked into a bio-form in which there is all this burden to be able to maintain it, in order to have any viable potential consciousness; but what to do.

Our Vehicle Will Serve Us

The beauty of Human Design is that Human Design gives us a way, a very direct, very mechanical, very correct way in which we can take care of our vehicle first by giving it the authority that it deserves and second by treating it correctly, feeding it correctly, placing it in environments that are nurturing for it. If we worship at this temple and it truly is the only temple worth worshiping at, if we worship at this temple of the vehicle it will serve us. It will serve what it is intended to serve. That is, it is here to serve consciousness. Everything about your body, everything about this vehicle is that it's a platform for consciousness. Everything else is secondary actually and in fact. It is all about the possibility of passenger consciousness.

We have to get beyond the seven-centered trip that we have to pay so much attention to the vehicle; that we have to control our lives through our minds and therefore distort our possibilities for cognition and health. It's a new world. We're different. We're not like anything else. We are nine-centered creatures. This is our story. We're the ones that carry the—it's a clarion call. Wake people up to understanding that you have to look at the world differently, because we cannot look at the world the way historically we've looked at it, at life and at each other. We have to come to a recognition that we are transformed as a species and as such we have to learn new ways. That we have to come to grips with the fact that we are a binary consciousness, that we are different from what preceded us.

This is really the work. When I began it was about trying to get people to see that they could operate as themselves. That's always been the basic thrust. But for me having gone through this process so deeply I realize that the first thing is we have to know that we're different. They don't know that. It's why they look for old solutions, why they're not ready for nine-centered truth, because they're so mired and lost in seven-centered homogenization.



LESSON TEN

The Nine-Centered Correct Order

One person at a time, that's the only way, one person at a time. Forget about the natural order. Find your correct order. Look at your variable and see that this is where you have to go, not for the whole, but for you. This is the floor plan of your fulfillment, your completion, your perfection as a human being, as a nine-centered human being, Homo sapiens in transitus, that's us.

Anyway, I hope you enjoyed that. As I said, I have a treat for you next week, so we'll look at that together. To all of you take care, and until next time, bye for now.

~





Lesson Eleven

The Magic Square

It's always interesting to come to the end of a process. I like coming to the end of things. I like starting things, I like finishing them. It is has been very intriguing for me. My intent today is multiple. I'm mostly interested in hearing from you today; quite frankly, I'm interested in hearing your impressions about the nature of variable, what we've been looking at.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral

I'm an unconscious being in the sense that intellectually the way in which I operate, I operate out of a fully unconscious mental system. The way in which I grasp things is that I have to speak them. This is the way I operate as an unconscious 43/23, this is my process. As a knower, and knowing is one of those difficult things to quantify, particularly with somebody with my kind of configuration, when I have a grasp of something I simply know that I have the grasp. I don't necessarily know even what that means that I know that I have the grasp. Honestly, I don't. It's just clear to me that I've got it, whatever it is, whatever the concept happens to be. At the same time, I also know that that is something that is the mystery of my 43rd gate, and that there's no way in which that mystery is going to be revealed to me or



anybody else until it can be articulated, until it can be given its value in language. It's only then that I hear it.

I spend my time as a teacher being a student like you. I'm really not that different in that context, because I do actually listen to what I'm saying because I don't know, in that sense, what I'm saying. I find it interesting. Every once in a while I get caught up in a moment where I'm reflecting on something that I had taught previously and I'll go to my collection of transcriptions and I'll open it up and I'll start reading it. I read it as if it was somebody else. Sometimes I find myself enjoying it and thinking how well that was put and I suddenly realize this is you. It is a very odd thing for me the way this works.

I'm a mystic, after all. And variable for me is something that has a grasp for me that is incredibly deep. When I think about it without any kind of focus, when I just let my impression of it just float I realize that it's probably the deepest knowledge that I've ever had in my work, and yet in no way is it something that has been elaborated to the degree of all the other things that I've processed in my work. When I began this program, these weeks that we've had together, my ulterior motive, if I can put it that way, was seeing whether I would be—how shall I put that—whether by the end of this process that this grasp that I have, whether I feel that the tension has been released from it in the sense that what can come out has come out.

It's obvious to me as I sit here talking to you that that is certainly not the case. It's far deeper than I imagined. As I've been going through these descriptions with you, as we've been moving through the dependent, the independent, the qualities of these variables, the way that they work, obviously there's so much more that is here. It is a lifetime of study, if not more. There are things that we haven't even begun to look at. Everything about the variables is rooted in the independent variable, and everything about the independent variable is about the orchestration of movement and place, relative place on this plane. Along that we have things like fractal lines, but there are things that operate at another level as well.

The True Order

Alok and I were sitting the other day in my garden and we were talking about variable. He and I share the same variable. He was saying to me how funny it was that his daughter has exactly the opposite variable to him. And I said well, my son has exactly the opposite variable to me, and the same as hers, in that sense. There are genetic programs inherent in the way in which variable operates as it moves through generation. Remember, this is the true order. It is not the natural order, we have seen that. The natural order was lost by the seven-centered being. Lost—it wasn't their fault, but what to do. It's not the natural order. There is the possibility of correctness within its frame, that's what we can get. That is, the correct order for ourselves in terms of how we can optimize the possibility of our functioning correctly on this plane.



But what it represents is an underlying thematic. Not even a thematic; it represents an underlying formula that connects everything to everything. Think about that. It is something that is really fantastic. It connects everything to everything. What you're looking at is a schematic of the consciousness field where everything is connected to everything. This is the grandest circuitry that I can present out of everything that I have been given. This is the thing that is the most extraordinary, it really is.

I've been through all the levels of Human Design and everything about it is quite incredible. Just the bodygraph, I look at the bodygraph and it is such an incredible thing, but it is so personal in that sense, so incredible for the personal, for the unique, for the being. But this is like the handwriting of the Gods. It touches me in a way that nothing else does. I assume that as long as I'm going to teach that I hope to start teaching one variable at a time in depth. I'll see how my scheduling goes, but I want to begin a series of exploring this as deeply as I can. For me it is the way to understand the totality, and in understanding the totality in a sense through the ultimate synthesis of being able to tap into what is the consciousness field itself, and to see at this beautiful level the way everything, everything, everything, everything, everything is connected to each other, everything is.

This is what this magic square brings us. I remember seeing them as a child, some by Albrecht Dürer, the artist, the engraver. My dad had quite a library, and there was a book in there that I loved which was full of all kinds of old wood prints, woodcuts, and then the ink laid in and the print made. It was filled with some of the most beautiful, beautiful magic squares. My father was a chess champion. I was trained in chess when I was very young, I think three years old was when I began playing. And of course, I was playing on a magic square. In that case, the 64 board, the 8 x 8, of which, in a sense, this is an integral part.

The way in which these squares worked, for me it was like this was the most arcane of the magical formulas; formulas in the sense that had nothing to do with the data but had everything to do with the position, the position changed everything. If you're over here, it's different than being over here. The position changed everything, even though values could be similar. The values could be similar, but the overall position changed everything. I began to see the world that way. I'm very connected to this graphic. It's something that intrigues me deeply. I'm an outer vision cognitive being. It is seeing for me that inspires me.

The Magic Square and the 16 Faces of the Godhead

And when I look at the square, I see this fabulous, fabulous formula. It was one of the things that I wanted to encourage you with. You'll see today, I'm not going to dwell on it by the way; I leave it to you as a class to enjoy. First of all there was a beautiful piece of work that was sent to me by Elfriede [below], and thank you Elfriede, it was a lovely piece of work and very inspiring. What Elfriede had done was that she had taken the information of the four quarters, the Quarter by Quarter, the Godhead, for those of you that have taken that program, the 16 faces of the God-



head. She worked the 16 faces of the Godhead exactly into this magical square. It'll be easier for you to see when you have it as a PowerPoint in the download, and what you will notice is that there are extraordinary symmetries that are here, extraordinary symmetries that are here.

	PLL ==	PLR ==	PRL ==	PRR ==
DLL ==	1 Quarter of Mutation Face 1 == Hades Active Strategic Observed Focused 	2 Quarter of Mutation Face 2 == Prometheus Active Strategic Observed Peripheral 	3 Quarter of Mutation Face 3 == Vishnu Active Receptive Observed Focused 	4 Quarter of Mutation Face 4 == Ravana Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR ==	5 Quarter of Initiation Face 5 == Kali Active Strategic Observed Focused 	6 Quarter of Initiation Face 6 == Mitra Active Strategic Observed Peripheral 	7 Quarter of Initiation Face 7 == Michael Active Receptive Observed Focused 	8 Quarter of Initiation Face 8 == Janus Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRL ==	16 Quarter of Duality Face 16 == Minerva Passive Strategic Observed Focused 	15 Quarter of Duality Face 15 == Christ Consciousness Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral 	14 Quarter of Duality Face 14 == Harmonia Passive Receptive Observed Focused 	13 Quarter of Duality Face 13 == Thoth Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR ==	12 Quarter of Civilization Face 12 == Medea Passive Strategic Observed Focused 	11 Quarter of Civilization Face 11 == Paracel Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral 	10 Quarter of Civilization Face 10 == Lakshmi Passive Receptive Observed Focused 	9 Quarter of Civilization Face 9 == Isis Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral

The OC 16

It's like, for example, one of the symmetries that fascinates me the most, next year in September I'm finally going to teach the last course that's actually new that I will ever teach in a sense of a program, and that's OC 16, which is an extension of my work in business analysis. Whereas the foundation of business analysis, BG5, is rooted in the penta, that OC 16 is rooted in the WA. And the WA, the 16 of the OC



16, is a construct which is made up of three pentas and an alpha, that is, 16 people. And if you bring five of those together you actually have a gene pool.

My comments earlier about the fact that there is a genetic matrix that is inherent in this is something that is very, very important to recognize. It's interesting again in seeing this, because of course, you're getting to see all the relationships of the co-dons to the various constructs within the magic square of variable. And within the magic square of variable is also the OC 16. That is, the ideal grouping and that ideal grouping that forms the basis of a consciousness field, a consciousness entity. The OC 16, in fact, is the largest trans-auric form.

So, in a sense, this is actually one auric form. It is really quite something to grasp. There are so many incredible things that are here in variable. Our journey this time around, this program, because I will continue this variable journey, this is just to lay a very, very simple foundation and none of it is simple, just the beginnings of making sure that there is an understanding of what the independent variable is and what the dependent variable is in terms of their various combinations, the 16 combinations that emerge. This is just the foundation.

It's like what students went through in PHS and Rave Psychology in year two where you have to go through the chains; you have to get the basic data. Well, that's what we've been doing this time; we've been going through getting the basic data. I've been hearing myself elaborate the basic data. But that's just setting the foundation for what in fact is an extraordinary adventure.

The Magic Square Deconstructed into a Sequence of 11, 9, 7, 5

The second piece that I was charmed by *[below]*, it's a great piece, and it comes from Adrian, and Adrian, I want to thank you. I have talked about the fact that when you look at the variable as a magic square that you can see that there is a line that moves from the quadruple left to the quadruple right, that diagonal from the upper left to the lower right, that this is an evolutionary pattern, that this is a movement. Adrian mathematically was able to deconstruct, which is fascinating, the fact that the square can be deconstructed into a sequence of 11, 9, 7, 5. And of course, the 11, 9, 7, 5, this movement of our evolutionary movement from the 5 moving through, I find it fascinating. I really do, I think it is, as I mentioned to him in my e-mail to him, it is really something to ponder. And I think it's something for everyone to ponder.

There is such incredible information that is locked into this magic square and to begin to look at this movement and to begin to deconstruct it, that is, what I've done is that I had sent Adrian Elfriede's alignment and suggesting to him, because I know his skills that he take a look at it. And this was the result. I think that one of the things that all of us need to be aware of in this process is that we are sharing this adventure.



I know my truth and my knowledge and whatever my wisdom may be; this is what I do in my work. But everything about my work and the goals of my work are to inspire unique outer authority. I have no difficulty with unique outer authority. It does not challenge me in any way. It inspires me. I found both of these examples of creative thinking to be very inspiring and something that I'm still pondering and processing because we're all on new ground together.

There is a 11-9-7-5 sequence when calculating the differences between faces from top to bottom:

$$5 - 1 = 4$$

$$16 - 5 = 11$$

$$12 - 16 = -4$$

<= 'Minerva' and 'Kali' <=> 11-centered being?

$$2 - 6 = 4$$

$$15 - 6 = 9$$

(which

would be funny: some bishops still carry the 'Mitra')

$$11 - 15 = -4$$

<= 'Christ Consc.' and 'Mitra' <=> 9-centered being?

$$3 - 7 = 4$$

$$14 - 7 = 7$$

$$10 - 14 = -4$$

<= 'Harmonia' and 'Michael' <=> 7-centered being?

$$4 - 8 = 4$$

$$13 - 8 = 5$$

<= 'Thot' and 'Janus' <=> 5-centered being? (Janus looking

from the past to the future and vice versa?)

$$9 - 13 = -4$$

The Holy Grail of Knowledge

It's important for you to understand that the development of this knowledge, the expansion of this knowledge, that this is something that isn't going to come primarily from me, it cannot, because in fact as I point out to you and do so with as much drama as I can, what we're looking at here is the holy grail of knowledge. And I'm not dipping into hyperbole. I'm really not. That's what I know deep within myself. I don't have enough realization of it yet, as I've expressed, simply because there is not enough time yet. We'll have the time.

But it is clear to me that of all of the pattern formulas that I have been looking at over all the years of my work in Design, there is absolutely nothing like this. Those arrows come from one place only. They come from tone. It's a tonal mapping. It is the mapping of the consciousness. It is the mapping of the frequency of the totality. It is not only the synthesized, all of that; but, it is the way in which all of that fits together exactly like some incredible puzzle that is no longer a puzzle and no longer



a mystery. You know what Solomon dreamed of, the key that he could never have, here it is.

This is the great magical square filled in. And the journey is now to give it its depth, its richness. And it is something that can only grow out of the contributions that can be made by those that are inspired by it and by the wonder of what it is, because it really is something very,

very, very special. As I said, I originally thought I would do a one-off and cover the subject. And I figured that it would be there because it seems to me in this last year everything has speeded up. And it's like I put my foot into a bog, a bottomless pit.

A couple of weeks ago, before one of these classes sitting here just waiting for things to start, sipping my coffee I went into a deep reverie. I was just sort of gazing at this image, and I suddenly realized how there was vanity in my assumption that I could actually touch this at its depth so easily. It is truly profound. It is something that I'm really marveling at. It's a good thing, too, for my students because it is the kind of thing that will inspire me to teach it for the next three or four years; something I'm looking forward to.

Anyway, as I said, apropos of these contributions from Elfriede and Adrian, I'd like to hear your comments, I'd like to hear your feedback on your own impressions about the nature of variable, or what you've taken in from it so far, where your imagination has gone with this.

Student Sharing

Comment: *I find myself longing for the equivalent of the twister game where we could actually have people with these variables, ideally pairs of them, standing on a grid and just film each one of them for 10 minutes to really get the flavor.*

Ra: I remember—it was Alok, when you were working years ago in astrology and did you put people on their position, or things like that, to help them identify with it? It would be interesting to put people in a grid, it really would.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Active  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Focused	 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral



By the way, I want to suggest to all of you that maybe we develop a shared mailing list, Adrian, the kind of things that you're working with, they're fascinating—correlations, for example, like that one between the lunar and planetary magic square and this magic square. They're fascinating and I think that they can be inspiring for some, as well. I think it would be great if we could have a platform where we can share our ongoing speculations on the nature of variable. I think that would be very exciting.

I don't mean to burden you with that Cathy, but it seems to me that that is a kind of role that is suitable for you; would you be interested in that, sort of organizing that?

Comment: *Yes, you would just have to give me a few more particulars about it, but yes, I would, and I'll just think on it a little more.*

Ra: Yeah, there's no rush. What I can do is I can have Alissa put together, an e-mail group and let everybody know and maybe I can see if I can set something up so we can have a place where things can be posted. I'll give it some thought, but I think it's worthwhile to pursue this. I think this is one of these programs where I would really like to see a lot more contributions from students so that we can look at things and see what fits in, because I think everything does. If it is what I think it is everything fits into this, so it would be an interesting process to share that together.

Comment: *One other thing, Ra, that developed out of the study group, it wasn't, in a strange way, very helpful for the test, but what it was extremely helpful for was people started to really get a feel as we had some of these different sharings about our perceptions about things. So, maybe once a month or maybe every three or four weeks you want to just get together and just actually talk, because for the right sided people at least it sparks a lot of ideas and it sends you down a bunch of rabbit holes where there is a bunch of interesting information.*

Ra: That's a very good idea, Cathy, as you well know it's been announced that Jovian Archive Media has taken over the online rights and we're going to be opening up a huge interactive environment through the JAM Player beginning in May. And what I will do is that I'm going to dedicate a classroom as a variable meeting place, and the kind of place where there can be gatherings to discuss things, a place where there can be posts, so for example people can post. I'll set it up so the participants can post PowerPoint's, they don't need a moderator to do that so that we can share things with each other, and that would be the perfect medium for this kind of group work.

Comment: *My Rave Psych project is around trying to pull together 2000 famous or somewhat famous people and trying to see if there's a correlation between variables and groups of people, how they met in different eras and also if there is any cross correlation among incarnation crosses.*

Ra: That's fascinating, Cathy. As I said, for me this is the matrix. It just is. It's the adventure of seeing how everything fits into it. A lot of it is mathematical, because again this really is a formula. It's what magical squares are. It's why Adrian's breakdown is fascinating because this is the underlying thematic of the way in which



these squares operate. Our gift is being able to give it a language, give it a descriptive language and give it a human language, to be able to bring human beings into their positioning within the construct, so everything fits in here, and to see how it fits in here is really going to be a grand adventure.

Comment: *One of the things that's so interesting for me because one of my positions is observer is how desperately I crave the visual ingredients and my mind has come up with an analogy which is: music is to math as variables is to blank. So, it's interesting to see how much it stimulates my desire to see, to literally be able to physically observe it, is one comment I have. And the other quick comment is that it's also interesting to note that my craving is to see people who are really living their design, because I think the not-self is a kind of a mud in this lotus pool.*

Ra: Oh, there's no question about that. After all, we all have to be very realistic about what we're looking at here; we're looking at something that is a theoretical piece of magic. We live in a world of homogenization; there is no way that this can become a universal tool. I enjoy Human Design intellectuality. That is, it has been my task, and I am a deeply mental being, it has been my task to elaborate this on the mental plane and I see here that this is the grandest of the formulas.

I'm a natural synthesizer. What I have done in my teaching all my life is to compress, condense, simplify, and make things accessible. I think that this is the ultimate compression. I look at this as the perfect synthetic formula. Here it is; it's all here. I had to teach 21 years from the bottom up to finally get to this place, to finally get to the place where everything that I have been teaching throughout my entire career is synthesized into one mat, and this is the mat.

I'm really taken by it. Even in the way that I constructed it, I remember explaining to you at the beginning when I built this construction on simply the lettering, the personality left/left design, reducing it to simply its letter values to keep as it neutral as possible. Because what I understood immediately was it was unlike anything else I've been able to do in Design. If you look throughout the world of Design, my design internal, my design Sun in the 61.1 and my design Earth in the 62.1 out of the depth of my unconscious process comes names, all the names of all the crosses and it goes on and on and on and on, all the keynotes, all the lines of the I'Ching, and all of these things. There is some kind of a natural whatever it is in me that has a name for these things.

When I first laid out this mat before this course began, I was sitting there looking at this and saying well, where are the names. It was very funny. It was like a dog wondering when dinner was coming; honestly, it was so funny because I'm not in charge of any of it. It's like, usually, when I would do something like this, like when I would lay out a chart for an illustration for a class, I would put the chart there and all of a sudden I'm writing things, keynotes or whatever the case may be. It's just what happens to me.

And here I am staring at this thing and I'm staring at it and I'm staring at it, and absolutely nothing; absolutely nothing. It was like you really think that you can just look at this and you know the name? It was a shock for me. I'm designed for



shock. It was a shock. It was like wow, so what is here then? How deep do I have to go to find a name? That's what I'm looking for. I will end up teaching 16 of these to find out what the name is of each of these. They have a name. Right now they're a formula. At some point I think they'll have a name, we'll have to see.

Comment: *Ra, just through this process I feel like you've been hitting cement blocks that are around me to get at it, but through this process I keep hearing Alok say that he's diving deep into the frequency of being. And I think that in this process I got to actually get in touch with myself at a frequency level. And I don't think anything else in Design ever brought that to me. And I'm starting to kind of have a feel of what that square I sit in is like. What I'm hoping is that when I can get a good feel for what those squares feel like in other people, because my sense is feeling, so there you go.*

I think that the folks of us who have been in this for a long time, you have to be it, it has to be in your aura, and you have to be the breathing example of it. And I think when each one of us can actually get in touch with that frequency we'll hold in our energetic field the ultimate carrot to entice whoever is correct for to it to do the experiment. We actually kind of found the pot of gold at the end of the rainbow.

Ra: Yeah, it's a nice place to be.

Comment: *What I find with these magic squares and the difference between the left and the right, variables to me is the added ingredient of the deep layers of differentiation in understanding the other. And I've found it fascinating serving and seeing and communicating with other people in my life. It's been such an enriching process to somehow discern the differences and accepting that. It's a very fascinating process.*

Comment: *I think as a mechanic I'm looking at it as a mechanic as you were just saying that this for now these are just formulas and I think the formulas have real applications at so many levels. When I started off learning with you, you were giving so much emphasis to the Cross of Life. And then it went away and it was coming back through the incarnation crosses and all of that, but like this is the place, also because as a teacher and as an analyst, I always recognize that the most difficult part of the work was to connect profile with the mechanics, with the bodygraph. And nobody really knew how to do that, or when we say that people, it's one thing to know the name of your cross, but it's nothing you can do to get there other than follow your strategy.*

What I see now as a Rave Psychologist, somebody that can be a practitioner, what these things provide really is a mechanical way to do our psychologist's job. It's like, for example, let's say you have a strategic personality so you may have—you're going to have to take this personality to the left. It's just very simple, if they are ever going to enjoy having that cross. Or, you may have the Manifestor, that as a receptive personality, so you can really tell them how the impulse to initiate is going to come about. Really, it provides very basic, very clear and very essential mechanical keys on many, many levels.



And also this capability of seeing the Cross of Life not as four elements, as four themes, one behind one, but just this winds in the frequency land, this is the way you get aligned in your geometry and you're just sliding along. It's quite an amazing place. I think it's a final keynote to this mechanical universe that we live in. You said it, this matrix of the wholeness, it's beautiful.

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
-DLL	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	Active Strategic Observed Focused	Active Strategic Observed Peripheral	Active Receptive Observed Focused	Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRL	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observed Focused	Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	Passive Strategic Observed Focused	Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral	Passive Receptive Observed Focused	Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral

Frequency and Variables

Ra: It's interesting about frequency, talking about frequency, the Chinese actually have a 16 note base scale. I remember Franz, he was a strange guy that I met in Vienna in the early years, the early 90s, he was brilliant in his own way. He adapted a kind of Turkish string instrument and based on a 16-note scale, he played people's designs. I still have a recording of him playing mine, which didn't have much impact on me, but I sat through him playing the design of two people whose readings I had done and it was amazing, actually. There I really caught the experience of—he had captured something.

And it is interesting to think about the fact that within the context of our variable map—and by the way, those squares were, I simply was indicating Cathy's variable, this is Alok's variable—that in looking at this map is that there is an acoustic quality. I think one of the most fascinating studies would be to take a group of people in any particular variable and do tonal analysis on their voice, and obviously different for male and female. And I think what you'll find is an extraordinary similarity at certain levels. I think that there is a specific frequency—if you're operating correctly, if your vehicle's frequency is correct, if you're in an environment that nurtures the correctness of that frequency, my assumption is that you're giving off a tone that's pure. And that's a nice pun, in that sense, because I think that's really what it is.

Comment: Basically it sounds like you're saying that the correct living out of the synthesis of our variable makes up for the quality and frequency of our voice?

Ra: Yeah, I think they're deeply connected. I think the actual tone of the voice—I work with sound programs, for example, so you can see the sound of a voice laid out in a wave, as an example. My assumption is that if you take people who are correct, that is, people who are operating correctly so their physical frequency is correct, if you measure their voice then, if you put it on digitally and you break it down and then if you take other people in the same variable, again, the criterion is correctness,



what you're going to see is in their waves you are going to see that there is a deep, deep similarity. It's frequency. And one variable has a different frequency from another variable. And what we're going to find out is that certain variables have more acuity acoustically than others and that we're going to have all kinds of different qualities that are inherent in it acoustically.

I've talked to you about it, Alok, my understanding of cognition is cognition is acoustic. It is in the sense that it is nothing but frequency. And the deconstruction of the frequency into various aspects, whether you call it this or that, seeing or hearing or smelling, whatever, the reality is it is just simply acoustic and my assumption is that voice, which is obviously a vibrating frequency that is coming out of our physical form, that in correctness the tonal frequency is going to be something that aligns these beings together; they're in tune with each other. It's a tuning, in a sense, tuning/toning; it's all kind of cute, isn't it?

Written Question: *Maybe it is related to the voice chords in terms of one is maybe controlled by the Design and the other by the Personality?*

Well, I think that's correct, Adrian. I think that the vocal chords themselves, that one of the by-products of PHS and correct nourishment I think has a direct effect on the way in which the vocal cords are going to operate. One of the most fascinating things for me in my mystical experience is that I'm very familiar with tone and scale—I'm a musician; I've been a musician all my life—I used to sing at a certain pitch and after my experience with the Voice, I had to tune my guitar down two full notes. My voice had dropped in my experience. In other words, whatever adjustments were made to me physically, because I went through a lot of very odd physical things in that process, one of the by-products was the dropping of my voice, it got much lower. It wasn't recognized, for example, by my own mother. It was simply a totally different voice.

My assumption is that with correctness comes the deconditioning of the vocal cords. I think that it's probably technologically, Adrian, possible to be able to measure the transition in somebody to being correct through their vocal frequency. That's an interesting study. That's something that's interesting.

Comment: *This is funny; my button is turning itself on without me pushing it, which happens sometimes. But, I just want to say that I notice that my voice is getting higher. There are low resisters that I can't reach any more that I used to have quite easily. I've been watching this for months. It's kind of fun, really.*

Ra: Yeah, it's one of those things that when I say that I want to give each of these a name, please understand that for me there is a deep holistic unity that exists in each of these variables. It is expressed as frequency and that frequency is going to be compressed and concretized as sound, as an example, but it's also a frequency that is expressed through the outer authority or the cogitation that is expressed out of this variable group.

What it means is that in essence there is a certain quality to the ultimate outer authority that is in harmony with, in tune with those that are part of the same variable.



In other words, there is a recognizable, or should be, could be, a recognizable quality both tonally and in substance to those that come out of a specific variable. We see the obvious of that. We know that each of the variables are different. And we know that they are different in a fundamental way. So, it's a matter of getting to the point of being able to experience the synthetic—and we can only do that through correctness, through those that are correct, and being aware of them at this level.

Comment: *I've been working for many years with what I consider to be a koan I encountered in my previous studies. And the koan is: sound is substance. My observation because I've worked with this a lot is that there are levels of sound and when I listen to sound in terms of the variable what I distinguish is something that could be called more overtone than actually the voice. But I do sense a very similar tone in the voices of Ra, Alok and Inga, all in the same box. So, it's quite interesting to look at it that way as well.*

Ra: Yes, and Joanne. And as I said, there obviously are going to be differences in the qualities between the male and the female versions within any given variable grouping. But as I said, if you measure them and you compare those waves, there is no question to me that each variable group is going to have a unique pattern that is a commonality in them. In the same way that it is obvious to me that the four of us, as an example, that belong to this group, that if a DNA or a genetic—they can do that now where they give you your whole genetic code—what we would find are similarities in the way in which there are certain structures in the code.

Again, this is all connected. I am truly not being dramatic when I say that this is THE matrix, everything is in here. It's just a matter of understanding how to both synthesize it and deconstruct it at the same time. But it's all here. With the genetics and the uniqueness of the variable, obviously there is a genetic similarity. We all go back to the same root, after all. This is how the species goes.

We all have, in some way or another, a genetic connection to each other as a species. And the genetic connections that are there in which all of us are connected to each other is here in this grid. So those of us that are in the same variable obviously there are going to be genetic connections that are between us that go back deep, deep, deep into the history of our beings, of our species.

So, it is a grid that is unlike anything else. It really is. It belongs more in some kind of place of magic than it does in what seems to be a rather scientific approach. But it is really amazing.

Comment: *One thing that has been occurring to me over this last semester as things are finally coalescing in a better way for me, especially when you talk about variables, it's almost like we all have 43/23 and the sound is landed and it's in there and you have to figure out a way to articulate it and I think about that this has been some like hidden treasure that was implanted in you during the whole experience and it's sort of like we're on the national treasure hunt or something where we have to find the secret keys to unlock it and first articulate it in this group and sense it and experience it, and then once we can move past that then it can ripple out into*



the larger Human Design community and then ultimately other places. But it feels like we're in that genius-to-freak mode right now.

Ra: The name 'Hu,' which is a title that the Voice gave me, the Voice described it as being a door closer. I'm Ra, The Door Closer, actually Ra Uru, The Door Closer, to be precise. I was given end knowledge; the tree of knowledge, all of it, the fruit, the branches, the roots, the whole thing. At the same time, I guess to protect me from vanity I could never hold it all within me in the moment it was given to me. That is, I began with, as you say, things embedded in me at a very simple construct that I was given in a way in which I could deal with it consciously.

All of these years in watching my movie, and particularly this last year, because this last year has been remarkable for me because it is clear that I have reached the end of what is the role that I was given, that is, to make sure that the knowledge was laid out. What is surprising to me about variable is that I don't think necessarily I had to get here to close the door. In a way I see it as a gift, as a treat for me, because what the hell else am I going to do now? I'm about to turn 60. I've done three seven-year cycles. I've been teaching for 18 years. I've laid out the knowledge. Human Design is a success; human beings are attracted to it and it's doing its work.

I look at variable and I smile because it's sort of like, okay, fella, here's a bone. It's sort of like getting a gold watch, I think, or something like that. It's my gold watch. It's a treat just to see how everything—that's what I delight in. I delight in the order. I see that there is chaos in order, that everything fits into an order, even though everything is rooted in mutation, mutation follows an order. It is extraordinary for me to see the plan, to see how it works. It has given me a reason to admire brain/mind. I always thought it was a horrible thing. Look at what it did to the world; look at what it does to human beings every day, the cruelty of this life, the cruelty of ignorance, the banality of what this plane is, the stupidity of what goes on in this world, the suffering, the hardship, it's unbelievable. It really is.

Comment: *When you were speaking I was looking at this magic square, each one, and suddenly I had this flash like seeing the magnetic monopole in the middle of each little square. We shared some time this insight that everything is a monopole thing, a monopole world, and you used to describe the Cross of Life, the Earth below, the Sun above, and the driver and them hooked up, it's like really seeing here what moves the driver, what guides the geometry of the driver, what kind of frequency it hooks up to. It's just so beautiful to see what comes out of being surrendered and choicelessness.*

Ra: Oh yes, I agree. I will be able to finish off my proving of incarnation and that door is there. Variable is really something.

Anyway, we come to the end of this process. It's been a treat. I do appreciate your contributions. And thank you again, Elfriede and Adrian, for your contributions. I'm sure everybody truly will enjoy those; I know I do. And to all of you, you take care.



Those of you that are going to be here in Ibiza, I look forward to seeing you. Those watching on Jovian TV, I'll make sure to say hello to you. And for the rest of you, you take care; until next time, bye for now.

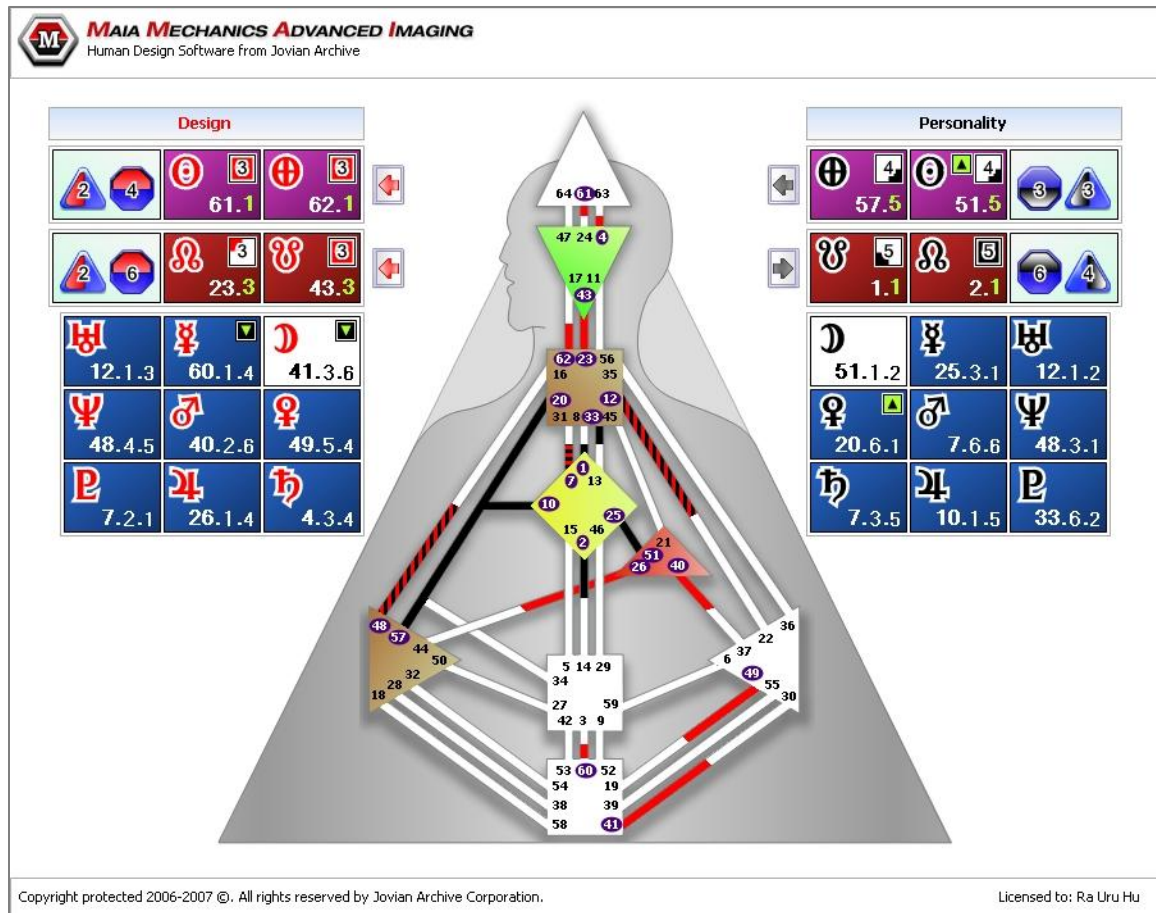
~ The End of Variables ~



The Illustration Library

Lecture 1

The MMAI Chart



Pg. 1



The Variable Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DLR	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral
DRL	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral	 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DRR	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral	 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Passive  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral

Pg. 6



Lecture 2

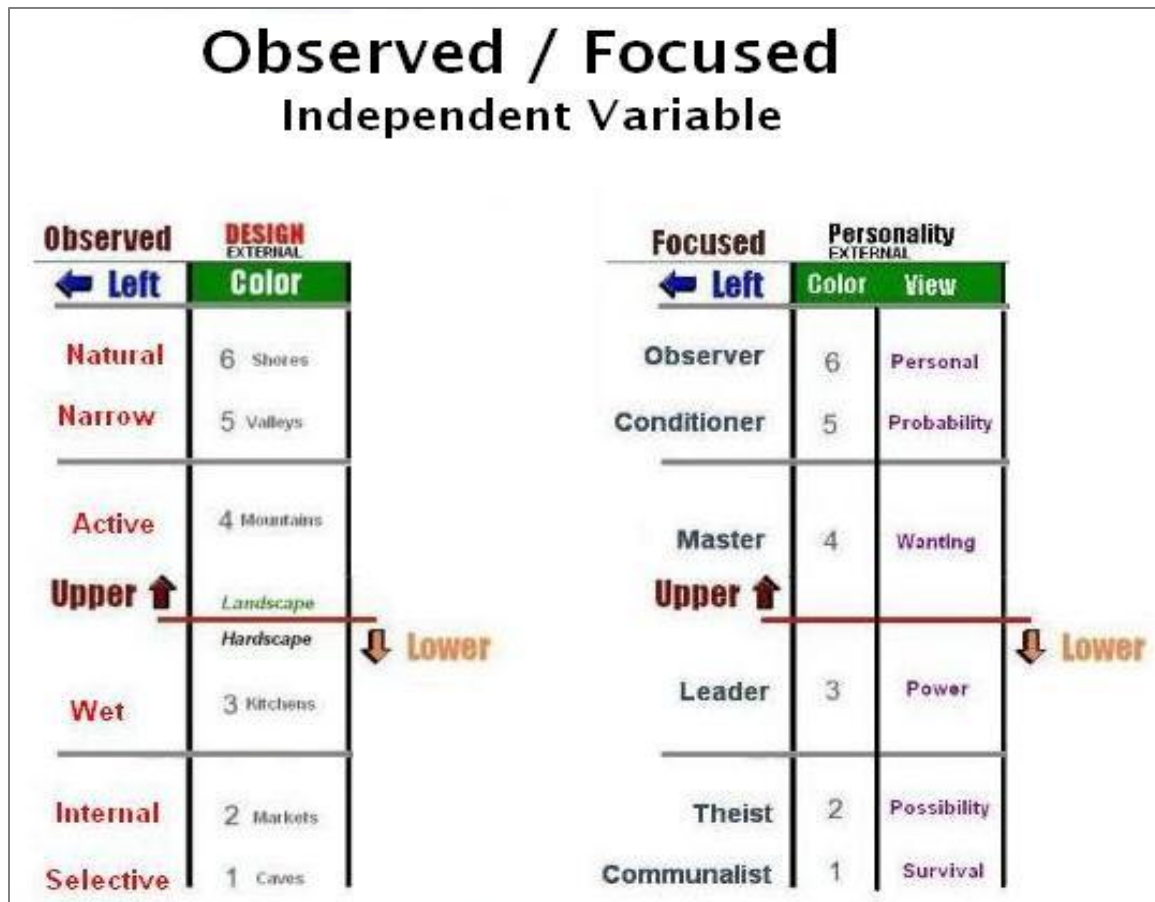
Independent Variables Observed / Focused Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Focused		 Active  Receptive  Observed  Focused	
DLR				
DRL	 Passive  Strategic  Observed  Focused		 Passive  Receptive  Observed  Focused	
DRR				

Pg. 19



Independent Variable: Observed / Focused Keynotes



Pg. 20



Lecture 4

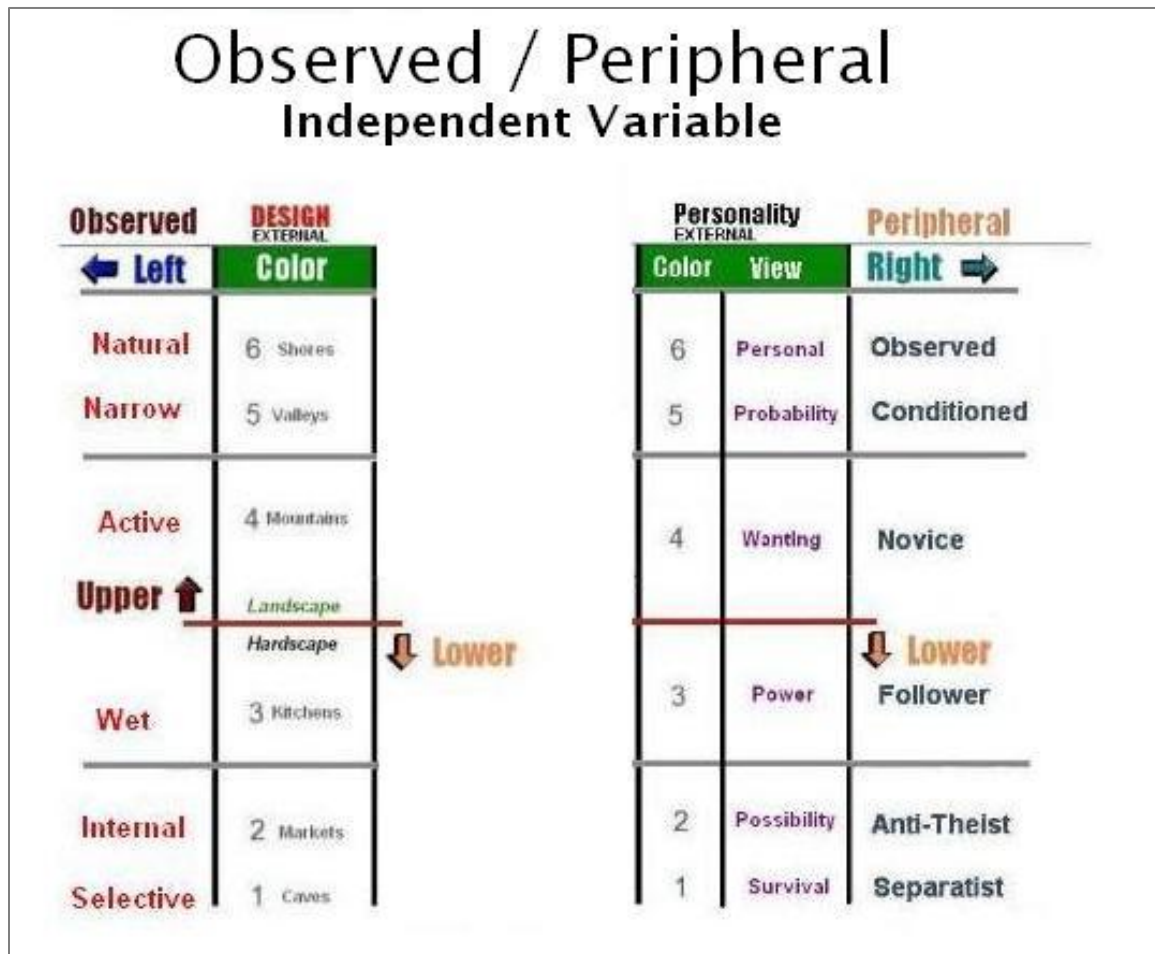
Independent Variables Observed / Peripheral Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL		 Active  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral		 Active  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DLR				
DRL		 Passive  Observed  Strategic  Peripheral		 Passive  Observed  Receptive  Peripheral
DRR				

Pg.43



Independent Variable: Observed / Peripheral Keynotes



Pg. 43



Lecture 4

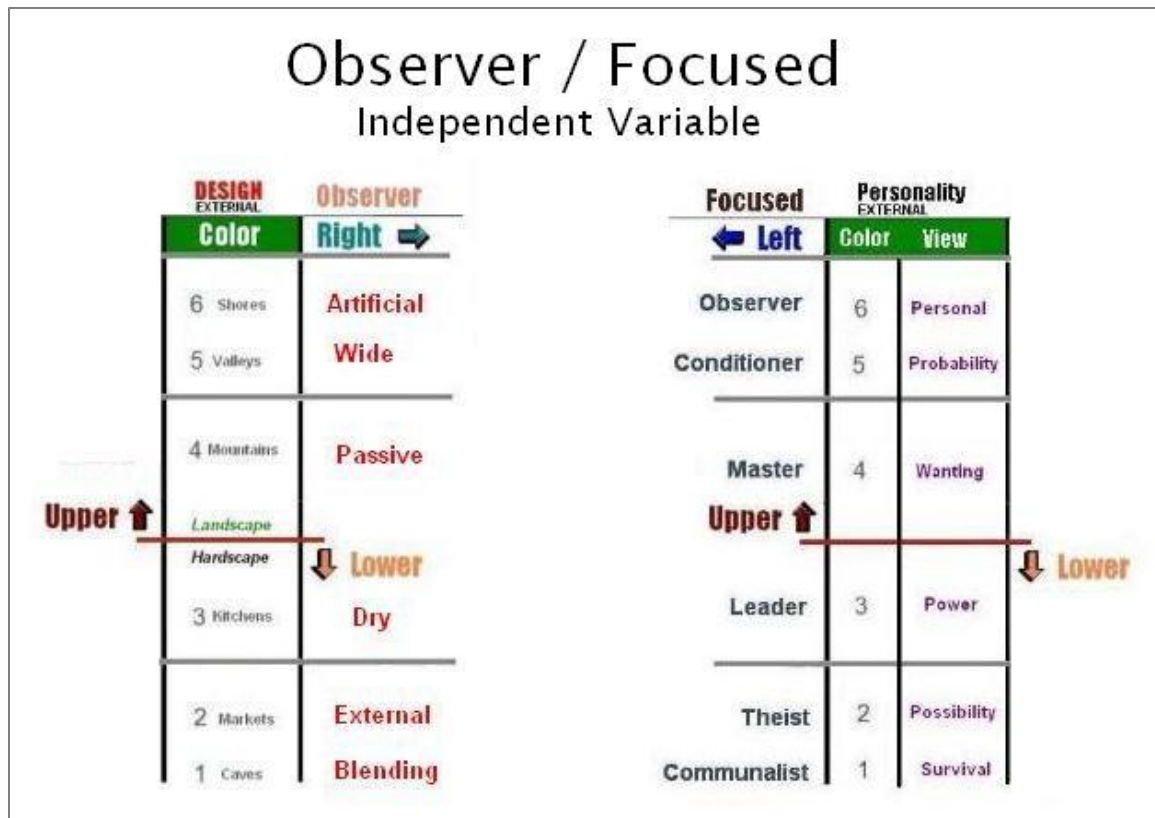
Independent Variables Observer / Focused Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR	 Active  Observer  Strategic  Focused		 Active  Observer  Receptive  Focused	
DRL				
DRR	 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Focused		 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Focused	

Pg. 61



Independent Variable: Observer / Focused Keynotes



Pg. 67



Lecture 5

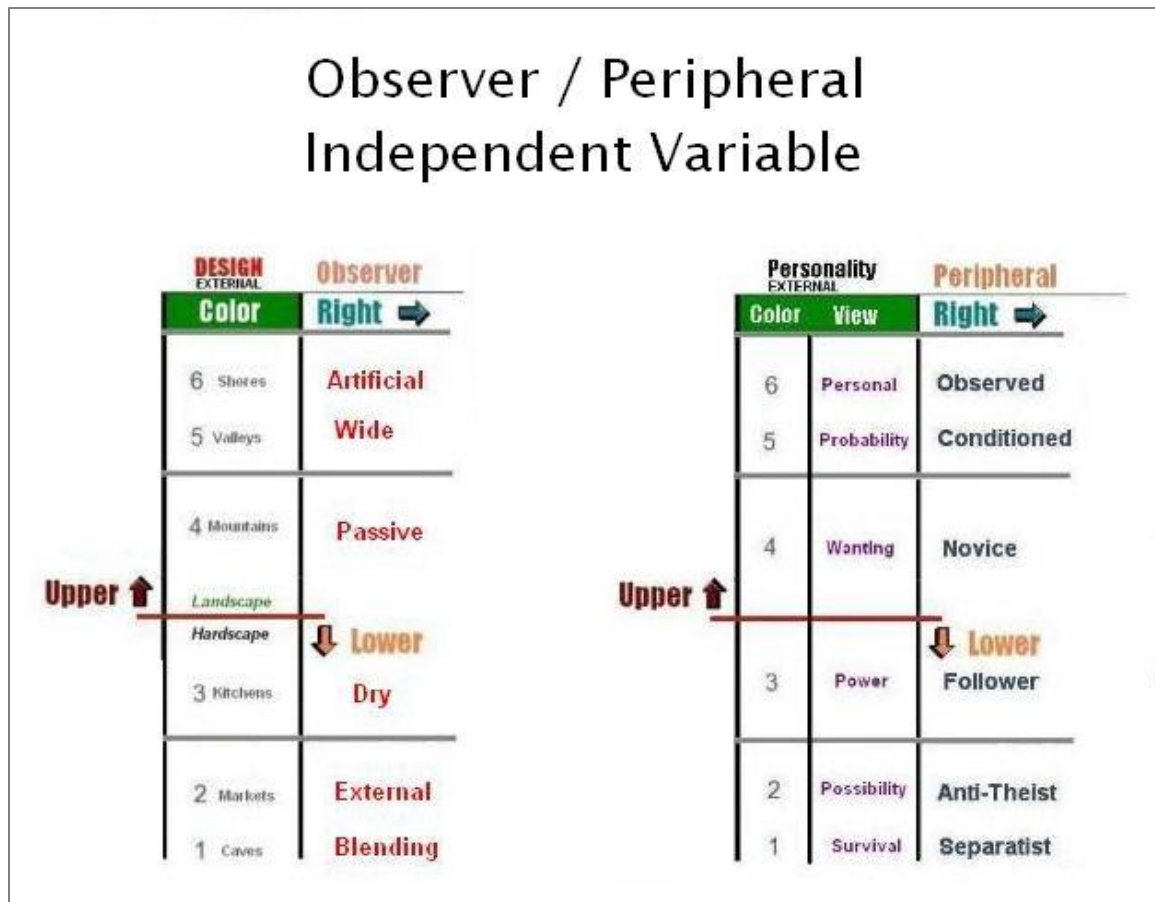
Independent Variables Observer / Peripheral Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR		 Active  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral		 Active  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral
DRL				
DRR		 Passive  Observer  Strategic  Peripheral		 Passive  Observer  Receptive  Peripheral

Pg. 80



Independent Variable: Observed / Peripheral Keynotes



Pg. 81



Lecture 6

Dependent Variables Active / Strategic Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observed  Peripheral		
DLR	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Focused	 Active  Strategic  Observer  Peripheral		
DRL				
DRR				

Pg. 93



All Keynotes

Active ← Left	DESIGN INTERNAL Group	Passive Right →
Direct	Sensitive 6 Light	Indirect
High	5 Sound	Low
Calm	Energetic 4 Touch	Nervous
Upper ↑	Circumstance	↓ Lower
Hot	3 Thirst	Cold
Open	Rigid 2 Taste	Closed
Consecutive	1 Appetite	Alternating

Strategic ← Left	Personality INTERNAL Color	Receptive Right →
Observer	6 Innocence	Observed
Conditioner	5 Guilt	Conditioned
Master	4 Need	Novice
Upper ↑		↓ Lower
Leader	3 Desire	Follower
Theist	2 Hope	Anti-Theist
Communalist	1 Fear	Separatist

Pg. 102



Lecture 7

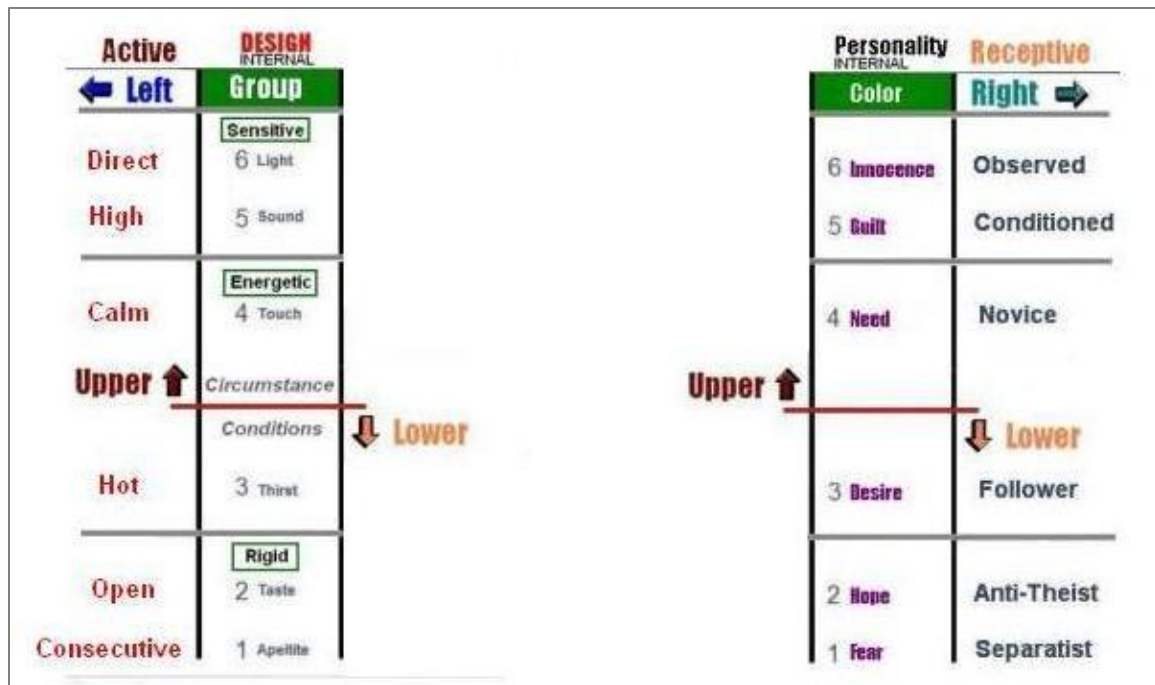
Dependent Variables Active / Receptive Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL			 Active  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DLR			 Active  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral
DRL				
DRR				

Pg. 112



Dependent Variables Active / Receptive Keynotes



Pg. 125



Lecture 8

Dependent Variables Passive / Strategic Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL			 Active  Receptive  Observed  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observed  Peripheral
DLR			 Active  Receptive  Observer  Focused	 Active  Receptive  Observer  Peripheral
DRL				
DRR				

Pg. 128



Lecture 9

Dependent Variables Passive / Receptive Grid

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR				
DRL			<div><div> Passive</div><div> Receptive</div><div> Observed</div><div> Focused</div></div>	<div><div> Passive</div><div> Receptive</div><div> Observed</div><div> Peripheral</div></div>
DRR			<div><div> Passive</div><div> Receptive</div><div> Observer</div><div> Focused</div></div>	<div><div> Passive</div><div> Receptive</div><div> Observer</div><div> Peripheral</div></div>

Pg. 142



Dependent Variables Passive / Receptive Keynotes

DESIGN INTERNAL		Passive Right →	
Group		Color	
Sensitive		Innocence	
6	Light	6	Observed
5	Sound	5	Conditioned
Energetic		Need	
4	Touch	4	Novice
Circumstance		Desire	
Conditions		Follower	
3	Thirst	3	
Rigid		Hope	
2	Taste	2	Anti-Theist
1	Appetite	1	Separatist
Alternating		Fear	

Pg. 154



Lecture 10

The Nine-Centered Correct Order

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL				
DLR				
DRL				
DRR				

Pg. 162



Lecture 11

The Magic Square

	PLL	PLR	PRL	PRR
DLL	1 Quarter of Mutation Face 1 Hades Active Strategic Observed Focused 	2 Quarter of Mutation Face 2 Prometheus Active Strategic Observed Peripheral 	3 Quarter of Mutation Face 3 Vishnu Active Receptive Observed Focused 	4 Quarter of Mutation Face 4 Keepers of the Wheel Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DLR	5 Quarter of Initiation Face 5 Kali Active Strategic Observed Focused 	6 Quarter of Initiation Face 6 Mitra Active Strategic Observed Peripheral 	7 Quarter of Initiation Face 7 Michael Active Receptive Observed Focused 	8 Quarter of Initiation Face 8 Janus Active Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRL	16 Quarter of Duality Face 16 Minerva Passive Strategic Observed Focused 	15 Quarter of Duality Face 15 Christ Consciousness Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral 	14 Quarter of Duality Face 14 Hermione Passive Receptive Observed Focused 	13 Quarter of Duality Face 13 Thoth Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral
DRR	12 Quarter of Civilization Face 12 Maat Passive Strategic Observed Focused 	11 Quarter of Civilization Face 11 Parvati Passive Strategic Observed Peripheral 	10 Quarter of Civilization Face 10 Lakshmi Passive Receptive Observed Focused 	9 Quarter of Civilization Face 9 Maia Passive Receptive Observed Peripheral

p. 174

by Dr. Elfriede Bruemmer



The Holy Grail of Knowledge

There is a 11-9-7-5 sequence when calculating the differences between faces from top to bottom:

$$5 - 1 = 4$$

$$16 - 5 = 11$$

$$12 - 16 = -4$$

<= 'Minerva' and 'Kali' <=> 11-centered being?

$$2 - 6 = 4$$

$$15 - 6 = 9$$

(which

would be funny: some bishops still carry the 'Mitra')

$$11 - 15 = -4$$

<= 'Christ Consc.' and 'Mitra' <=> 9-centered being?

$$3 - 7 = 4$$

$$14 - 7 = 7$$

$$10 - 14 = -4$$

<= 'Harmonia' and 'Michael' <=> 7-centered being?

$$4 - 8 = 4$$

$$13 - 8 = 5$$

<= 'Thot' and 'Janus' <=> 5-centered being? (Janus looking

from the past to the future and vice versa?)

$$9 - 13 = -4$$

p. 176



WWW.JOVIANARCHIVE.COM